

Pali Text Society

Jinakālamālī

transcribed from a Siamese text and edited

by

Aggamahāpaṇḍita A.P. BUDDHADATTA
Mahāthera

of

Aggārāma, Ambalangoda, Ceylon

(Editor of Sammohavinodanī, Buddhadatta's Manuals, etc.
Compiler of "English-Pali Dictionary")

Published under the Royal Patronage of His Majesty King
Bhumibol Adulyadej of Thailand in commemoration of His
visit to Great Britain, 19th-20th July, 1960

Published for the Pali Text Society
by

LUZAC & COMPANY LTD

26 GREAT RUSSELL STREET, LONDON W.C.1

1962

94.382
B859J

JINAKĀLAMĀLĪ

Pali Text Society

Jinakālamālī

transcribed from a Siamese text and edited

by

Aggamahāpaṇḍita A. P. BUDDHADATTA
Mahāthera

of

Aggarāma, Ambalangoda, Ceylon

(Editor of Sammohavinodanī, Buddhadatta's Manuals, etc.
Compiler of "English-Pali Dictionary")

Published under the Royal Patronage of His Majesty King
Bhumibol Adulyadej of Thailand in commemoration of His
visit to Great Britain, 19th-20th July, 1960

Published for the Pali Text Society

by

LUZAC & COMPANY LTD

46 GREAT RUSSELL STREET, LONDON W.C.1

1962

All rights reserved

 Library IAS, Shimla



00014983

PRINTED IN GREAT BRITAIN BY HEADLEY BROTHERS LTD
109 KINGSWAY LONDON WC2 AND ASHFORD KENT

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Editor's Introduction	<i>Page</i> vii
Abbreviations	xv

JINAKĀLAMĀLĪ

Paṇāmagāthā	1
Manopaṇidhānakathā	1
Mahānidānakathā	5
Atidūrenidānakathā	7
Dūrenidānakathā	9
Avidūrenidānakathā	24
Santikenidānakathā	29
Dhātuvaṇṇanā	36
Pakiṇṇakakathā	38
Saṅgītikālakathā... ..	39
Laṅkāśāsanapatiṭṭhānakathā	45
Dhātvāgamanakathā	52
Mahiyaṅgaṇacetiyakathā	56
Duṭṭhagāminīpavatti	57
Mahācetiyakathā... ..	58
Catutthasaṅgītikathā	60
Laṅkārajaparamparā	61
Dāthādhātvāgamanakathā	65
Haripuñjayappavatti	72
Lāvavaṃsakathā... ..	81
Sumanattherakathā	82
Sīhaḷapaṭimākathā	86

Sihaḷasāsānāgamanam ...	...	...	...	...	91
Mahādhātucetiyakathā ...	...	...	...	...	95
Bilakabaddhasīmākathā...	...	...	...	...	96
Ratanapaṭimākathā ...	...	...	...	...	98
Bilakarājakathā ...	...	...	...	...	103
Bilakapanattādhirājakathā ...	...	...	...	...	103
Sikhībuddhapaṭimākathā ...	...	...	...	...	109
Sihaḷasāsānajotanakathā ...	...	...	...	...	111
Gajuppattikathā... ...	...	...	...	...	119
Candanapaṭimākathā ...	...	...	...	...	120
Jeṭṭhādhīpatirājā (kathā) ...	...	...	...	...	125
Nigamanagāthā ...	...	...	...	...	128
Indexes ...	...	...	...	...	130

INTRODUCTION

Jinakālamālī is a treatise on some historical facts of the Buddhist Church, written in A.D. 1516 by a Thai (Siamese) Elder, named *Ratanapañña*, who lived in the Rattavanavihāra at Chieng Mai (Nabbisipura), Upper Thailand. He belonged to the Sinhalese community of monks in the Menam Valley, a community which was established in A.D. 1413 by some Thai Elders who received their higher ordination (upasampadā) in Ceylon. In an article by Mr. G. Coedès (of which I will speak later on), it is stated that our author's residence was *Mahābodhārāma*; it may have been his former residence, but the author himself has stated that he compiled this work while he was residing at *Rattavanavihāra*. In the colophon we have:

“Narindo so mahīpālo sāsana-jotanatthiko
Rattavane vihāramhi kāresi kuṭikaṃ subhaṃ;
vasanto yati yo tattha tena raññūpathambhito
Pañña ratanam ass' eti Ratanapaññasāññito
tevīsativasso so antovasse vasaṃ tadā

Jinakālaṃ gaṇetvāna gantham akāsi yaṃ subhaṃ.”
(That king—Bilakapanattādhirāja—willing the prosperity of Buddhism, built a monastery in the Rattavana-vihāra; a monk named Ratanapañña, because he valued wisdom as a precious gem, living in that monastery and supported by that king, compiled this work in which important events of Buddhism are recorded, during a rainy season when he had twenty-three vassas from his ordination.)

This is one of the few Pali works dealing with international affairs of Buddhism; other works of the same nature are the Kalyāṇī Inscriptions of King Dhammaceti (A.D. 478) of Lower Burma, and the *Sāsana-vaṃsa* of Paññāsāmi (A.D. 1861) of Upper Burma. The *Saddham-masaṅgaha* written by an Elder named Dhammakitti, who

had studied in Ceylon and afterwards lived at Laṅkārama in Ayodhya or Ayojjhapura in Siam, is, I suppose, the oldest of these treatises.

Jinakālamālī means "the Garland of Epochs of Buddhism". Sometimes this title was written as *Jinakālamālīnī*; even on the title-page of the book printed in Thai characters the latter form is given. But, at the beginning of the text and in its colophon, the author himself has used the former name. In the 5th stanza of the opening verses we read:

"Hatantarāyo kusalena tena
vakkhāmi ganthaṃ *Jinakālamālīṃ*."

and in the colophon:

"Kālaṃ Jinassā pi paramparāgatam
nānāsu ganthesu virājitañ ca
sukhena ñātum kavināvahanto
yasmā tato so *Jinakālamālī*."

The metres of these stanzas do not allow of any reading other than *Jinakālamālī*.

The first time I came to know of this work was through an article published in the J.R.A.S. (Ceylon Branch) in 1932 by Dr. S. Paranavitāna. That article was founded on another article in French by Mr. G. Coedès, formerly a conservator of the Royal Library at Bangkok. Dr. Paranavitāna says that some portions of this text were published by Mr. Coedès in the *Bulletin de l'École Française d'Extrême Orient*, Vol. XXV. As we in Ceylon had never heard of such a work, since that time I tried to find a copy of the original Pali text.

It was published in Thai characters in 1908 by Prince Damrong at Bangkok. But as I had no friends in Thailand I had no way to obtain a copy. I asked some Thai Elders who visited Ceylon from time to time to procure me a copy of this work but in vain. Some four or five years ago a German gentleman, Guggemos by name and living in Bangkok, began a correspondence with me. After a while

I asked him to make a search for this book. As the book was out of print, he visited secondhand book-stalls more than once but could not find a copy. At last he went to the library of Prince Damrong and seeing the book there he informed me of the fact. Then I wrote to Dr. Parānavitāna requesting him to try to obtain a copy of it, but without success.

In July 1953 I visited Burma in order to attend the editorial work for the Sixth Buddhist Convocation. A Thai Elder from Bangkok also came there for the same purpose and both of us were accommodated in the same building. This Siamese Elder, whose name is Dhammadhīra Rājamahāmuni, is the incumbent of the Cakkavattirājārāma in Bangkok, and one of the nine Ecclesiastical Heads of the nine provinces of Thailand. As he was very friendly with me, I asked him about this book. He told me that he possessed a copy but had not brought it with him. At the end of the year he returned home and two months later I came back to Ceylon. Again in May 1954 both of us returned to Rangoon from our respective countries for the opening ceremony of the Sixth Convocation. When the ceremony was over I followed him to Bangkok and, while staying there for a few days, I was able to find a secondhand copy of the book through the help of that Elder. Being very happy at this gain, and after visiting sacred places in Bangkok, Ayodhya and Nakon Pathom (Paṭhama-nagara), I again flew to Rangoon and, while waiting there for the steamer, I began to transcribe it in Roman characters. When I returned home in June 1954 I finished the work here. Meanwhile I transcribed it in Sinhalese script, too.

The first portion of this book deals with the aspiration of our Bodhisatta to become a Buddha, and relates how he obtained confirmation from twenty-four former Buddhas and how at last, having fulfilled the ten perfections, he was born in the Tusita Heaven, and so up to his Enlightenment. In some places it differs from our Jātaka-Nidāna. *Vyaggghi-*

jātaka, which is not found in our Jātaka-commentary, is found here. Then it relates where the Buddha spent the subsequent rainy seasons and how at last He came to the Final Release.

The second portion deals with the history of Buddhism in India and Ceylon, following the *Mahāvamsa*, *Thūpavamsa*, *Bodhivamsa*, *Dāṭhāvamsa* and *Lalāṭadhbātuvamsa*. The third portion deals with the religious and political history of various provinces of the Menam Valley of Thailand, such as Laos, Cambodia and Siam. Meanwhile it relates the story of a miraculous Buddha-image brought to Thailand from Ceylon; the story of the Emerald Buddha which was brought first from India to Ceylon and then from Ceylon to Thailand, and is now in the Royal Shrine within the palace precincts at Bangkok; and the story of King Anuruddha of Pagan in Burma.

The most interesting part of this work is the last portion, where religious intercourse between Ceylon and Thailand is related. We find nothing about these facts in our Ceylonese historical works. Not only this; nothing is said in these about the important mission sent to Ceylon by King Dhammaceti of Burma in A.D. 1475. We have to depend on the Kalyāṇī Inscriptions in Burma to gain some knowledge of this mission.

Here I reproduce a portion of the translation of this text dealing with the intercourse between Thailand and Ceylon, as given by Dr. Paranavitāna in his article in J.R.A.S.: “Formerly in the year of the Hare, 1967 years after the parinibbāna of the Buddha, and 785 of the Saka era, twenty-five great theras, residents of this Nabbisipura, including Mahādhammagambhīra, Mahāmedhaṅkara, Mahāñāṇamaṅgala, Mahāsīlavamsa, Mahāsāriputta, Mahāratanākara, Mahābuddhasāgara, and eight theras led by Mahāñāṇavisuddhi residing in the Kamboja country—all of these, thirty-three in number—came together and said to each other: ‘The Blessed Buddha, whilst he was alive,

thrice visited Laṅkā, knowing that his religion would flourish in that island. We, too, shall go to the island of Laṅkā and, acquiring a complete knowledge of the religion, shall establish the same in our country.' These theras being unanimous in the matter, arrived in due course in the island of Laṅkā, went to Vanaratana Mahāsāmi and having paid their respects to him, and pleased him with agreeable speech, resided there. There were also six great theras, natives of the Rāmañña country, who made the number thirty-nine. The mahātheras, having learnt the scriptures prevailing in the island of Ceylon and the correct manner of reciting and chanting these texts, requested ordination, desirous of attaining the Supreme Goal. In the year of the Dragon, 1968 after the parinibbāna of the Buddha, and 786 of the Saka era, on Sunday, the twelfth of the waxing moon in the month of Dutiyāsālha . . . they mounted a raft caused to be moored by the Sinhalese king at Yāpapaṭṭana in Kalyāṇī and received ordination in the presence of the chapter consisting of twenty members, with Vanaratana Mahāsāmi as kammavācācariya, and the virtuous Dhammācariya as upajjhāya. The theras having received the ordination worshipped the Tooth Relic, the Footprint on the Samantakūṭa and the Sixteen Great Places and having taken leave of the ācariya and the upajjhāya they, in due course, returned. For fear of famine, they resided only four months in the island of Ceylon. In returning they requested to bring with them two theras named Mahāvikkamabāhu and Mahāuttamapañña as upajjhāyas and a relic of the Buddha for worship. Of the two theras, Mahāvikkamabāhu was fifteen years after ordination and Mahāuttamapañña ten years. When they were returning on board the ship, they met Brahmatthera and Somatthera whom they ordained in mid-ocean. After arriving at Ayojjhapura, they conferred the ordination on the Mahāthera Silavisuddhi, the tutor of the chief queen of Paramarāja, the king of Ayojjha and on the Mahāthera

Saddhammakovida. They spent the first vassa (after their ordination at Kalyāṇī) on board ship in mid-ocean and during the second, third, fourth and fifth vassas they resided at Ayojjha and other places. Thereafter, they went to Sajjanālaya and having ordained Buddhasāgarathera came from that place to Sukhodaya and spent the sixth vassa there. In the year of the Cock, 1974 after the parinibbāna of the Buddha, and 792 of the Saka era, these theras with Mahādhammagambhīra and Mahāmedhaṅkara at their head reached Nabbisipura and resided in the Rattavana Mahāvihāra where they spent the seventh and the eighth vassas.”

From this piece of translation, I believe that one is able to form an idea of the nature of this book. The period in which these Indo-Chinese monks came here corresponds with the early part of the reign of Parākramabāhu VI of Kotte. *Vanaratana Mahāsāmi*, who received these monks and acted as their kammavācācariya, must be the first Saṅgharāja of that name; his praises are sung in the Sinhalese poem *Hamsasandesa*. *Jinakālamālī* mentions another Sinhalese Elder, Udumbara Mahāsāmi by name, who visited the Rāmañña country (i.e. Lower Burma) and resided there for a long period, some scores of years before the time in which those Indo-Chinese monks came here. In the above-mentioned article, Dr. Paranavitāna states: “In the time of Kilanā, king of Nabbisipura (A.D. 1355-1385) and Dhammarāja of Sukhodaya, a monk named Sumana who had been to Pegu¹ was instrumental in introducing the Sinhalese form of religious discipline among the monks of Thai countries. The story is thus narrated in the *Jinakālamālīnī*: At that time (in the reign

¹ Pegu was the capital of Rāmañña country; its Pali name is Hamsāvati. Kalyāṇī Simā and Inscription are in a suburb of Pegu. This ancient Simā has recently been rebuilt by the Government of Burma.

of Kilanā) a thera named Sumana, a resident of Sukhodaya, went to Ayojjhapura and, having learnt the religious doctrines from the teachers there, returned to Sukhodaya. Then, a great master named Udumbara came to Rammanadesa from Ceylon. Sumana, having heard that, went to Rammanadesa accompanied by a friend, received ordination anew at the hands of Udumbara Mahāsāmi, and learnt the doctrines. Then Dhammarāja, desirous of having a bhikkhu capable of performing all acts of church discipline, sent an envoy to the Mahāsāmi (Udumbara) asking for such a bhikkhu. The Mahāsāmi, wishing the prosperity of the religion, deputed Sumanathera to Sukhodaya for performing all kinds of religious exercises.”

This name *Udumbara* must be the shortened form of *Udumbaragiri*, the Sinhalese form of which is “Dimbulāgala”. Dimbulāgala is a great rock situated in the North Central Province of Ceylon, in which province the ancient cities of Anurādhapura and Pulatthinagara are situated. The monastic establishment of Dimbulāgala was well known for its erudite Elders, such as Mahākassapa, who was the adviser to King Parākramabāhu the Great. Unfortunately for us, our historical works say nothing of this incident. *Jinakālamālī* states that this Udumbara Mahāsāmi had a pupil named Ānanda who followed him to the Rāmañña country.

Some historical facts shown in this book differ from those of the other historical works. For instance, the Mahāvamsa states that Prince Mahānāga's wife gave birth to a child at Yaṭāla Vihāra of Rohaṇa while he was fleeing from Anurādhapura, and the child was named Yaṭālatissa after the name of the monastery. Yaṭālatissa was the great-grandfather of Duṭṭhagāminī. The *Jinakālamālī* states that this child was born at *Laṅkāvihāra* of Rohaṇa, and the name of the child was Laṅkāṭissa. We cannot ignore this statement as a mistake as there is still a Laṅkāvihāra on the way to Mahāgāma.

Another peculiar statement is that the Milindapañha was compiled in India when King Kūṭakaṇṇatissa (A.D. 16-38) was reigning in Ceylon. And it states that King Anuruddha of Arimaddana or Pugāma (in Upper Burma) sent two Elders Jotipāla and Ānanda to Ceylon in order to learn the Vinaya-glossary (which was in Sinhalese). In another place it states that King Anuruddha possessed some supernatural powers and a horse which could fly through the air, and that once he flew to Ceylon and on another occasion to Thailand through the help of that horse. There are many such statements connected with supernatural power, but there is no doubt that they contain a good deal of historical truth as well.

My thanks are due to Dr. Paranavitāna, through whom I came to know of this work, to the Ven. Dhammadhīra Rājamahāmuni, who helped me to get a copy of this work, and to the Pali Text Society for publishing this volume.

A. P. BUDDHADATTA.

Aggarama,
Ambalangoda,
Ceylon. 1955

ABBREVIATIONS USED IN THE NOTES

- A.* = Aṅguttara-Nikāya
AA. = Commentary on *A.*
Budv. = Buddhavaṃsa
Budv.A. = Commentary on *Budv.*
CpA. = Commentary on Cariyāpiṭaka
DA. = Commentary on Dīgha-Nikāya
DhA. = Commentary on *Dhp.*
Dhp. = Dhammapada
Dpvs. = Dīpavaṃsa
Ex.M. = Extended Mahāvaṃsa
ItA. = Commentary on Itivuttaka
J. = Jātaka
Jkm. = Jātakamālā
M. = Majjhima-Nikāya
Mbbv. = Mahābodhivaṃsa
Mbvs. = Mahāvaṃsa
Mbvū. = Mahāvastu
MṬ. = Mahāvaṃsa Ṭīkā (Vaṃsatthappakāsinī)
SnA. = Commentary on Suttanipāta
T. = the original text
Tp. = a printed text in Sinhalese characters (ed. A. P. Buddhadatta)
VA. = Commentary on Vinaya

JINAKĀLAMĀLĪPAKARAṆAM

1. Mohandhakāraṃ 'tighanaṃ pahantvā
ñāṇaṃsunā dhammavaraṃsunā yo
veneyyabandhuttaya-pañkajan taṃ
bodhesi vande Jina-aṃsumālīṃ.
2. Rāgātura setṭhagado tiloke,
mohandhakāre varadīpamālī,
dosaggito yo, ratanāvalī va¹
ghammābhitatte, paṇamāmi dhammaṃ.
3. Khettaṃ va puññesinubuddhavaṃso²
Buddhassa bimbo va samindriyo yo
narāmarānaṃ³ varadakkhiṇeyyo
gaṇuttamo, taṃ paṇamāmi saṅghaṃ.
4. Buddhho pi Buddhassa sutomabhāsi
kālapadesaṃ pi vicitraṇānaṃ
ānekamālīṃ (?) pana so samattho
ñātum kavīnaṃ matato sukkena.
5. Buddhañ ca dhammaṃ saganāṃ namitvā
puññābhisandaṃ alabhiṃ bahum va
hatantarāyo kusalena tena
vakkhāmi ganthaṃ *Jinakālamālīṃ*.

MANOPANIDHĀNAKATHĀ

Tattha hi Jinakālo nāma amhākaṃ satthuno bhagavato Gotamassa patthanākālam ādiṃ katvā yāva sāsanaparamparākālo; so ca anekavidho. Evam anupubbena veditabbo: Pāramipūraṇakālavasena paññādhiko, saddhādhiko, viriyādhiko ti tīsu Bodhisattesu amhākaṃ Bhagavā kappasatasahassādhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni pāramiyo pūretvā buddhabhāvaṃ patto paññādhiko nāma, paññindriyassa

¹ T. ratanāvalivam.

² T. puññesunu- (puññesu nu).

⁸ T. narāmarūnaṃ.

balavattā. Ayaṃ kāyavācāya patthanākālo. Tathā hi amhākaṃ Bhagavā manasā satta-asaṅkheyyāni, vācāya nava asaṅkheyyāni, kāyavācāhi kappasatasahassādhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni buddhattaṃ patthesi. Kiñcā pi amhākaṃ bodhisattassa tato puretaram eva buddhabhāvāya pañidhānacittuppādo atthi, tathā pi Buddhadassanavirahato gaṇanūpago na hoti. So evaṃ veditabbo:

Atite kira bodhisatto Gandhāraṭṭhe daḷiddapuriso hutvā araṇṇato attanā 'haritassa kaṭṭhapaṇṇassa mūlena mātaraṃ upaṭṭhahi. Ath' ekadivasam ghammābhitatto pipāsāya pīlito garubbhāraṃ vahanto ekasmiṃ nigrodhamūle vissamitvā cintesi: 'aham idāni thāmajavasampanno idan nāma dukkhaṃ sahituṃ sakkomi; vuddhakāle vā vyādhikāle vā na sakkā. Yan nūnāhaṃ Suvaṇṇabhūmiṃ gantvā tato suvaṇṇaṃ āharitvā sukkena mātaraṃ upaṭṭhahissāmi' ti. Cintetvā ca pana bhatikammena mātaraṃ nāvāya āropetvā vāṇijehi saddhiṃ Suvaṇṇabhūmiṃ agamāsi. Sā nāvā sattame divase bhijji; tadā sabbe vāṇijā mahāvīnāsaṃ pāpuṇṇsu. Bodhisatto attano mātaraṃ khandhe ṭhapetvā mahāsamuddaṃ tarati. Tadā Sudhāvāsakāyiko mahābrahmā 'ekaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ atikkamitvā eko pi Buddho anuppanno; koci hi nāma puriso buddhakāraka-dhammānaṃ kātuṃ samattho' ti sakalalokaṃ oloketvā jīvitaṃ pariccajitvā attano mātaraṃ atigambhīraṃ apariyantaṃ mahāsamuddaṃ tārayamānaṃ bodhisattaṃ disvā "daḷhaviriyo vatāyaṃ mahāpuriso parahitajjhāsayo" ti aññāsi. Bodhisatto brahmānubhāvena "Buddho bodheyyaṃ, mutto moceyyaṃ, tiṇṇo tāreyyaṃ"¹ ti cittaṃ uppādetvā mahāsamuddaṃ taranto dve tayo divase² mātaraṃ saddhiṃ samuddatīraṃ sampāpuṇi. Tato so mātaraṃ upaṭṭhahitvā āyupariyosāne devaloke nibbatti. Mātā pi 'ssa yathākammaṃ gatā ti. Ayaṃ paṭhamacittupādakālo nāma.

¹ Cf. *Mhv.* iii, 138.

² Should it be corrected as dvīhi tihi divasehi?

Tato aparasmim attabhāve mahāpuriso devalokato cavitvā Sirimati-nagare Sattutāpa-narādhipo nāma rājā ahoṣi. Tadā kira Bārāṇasī viya¹ Sirimati nāma. So kira hatthiluddho luddakena kathitaṃ gajapavattiṃ sutvā sabbasenāya gantvā taṃ gajavaraṃ bandhāpetvā ānesi. Tato atthame divase gajavedaṇṇunā hatthācariyena susikkhitaṃ hatthiṃ abhiruhitvā nagaraṃ padakkhiṇaṃ akāsi. Tadā kira bahū hatthiyūthā rattibhāge araṇṇato āgantvā uyyānaṃ pavisitvā obhaggavibhaggaṃ katvā muttakarise vikiritvā agamaṃsu. Rājā attano padakkhiṇāvasāne uyyānapālato taṃ pavattiṃ sutvā uyyānaṃ dassanattāya gantvā uyyānaṃ pavisitvā ito c' ito ca vicari. Tadā so hatthi hatthiniyā gandhaṃ ghāyitvā kāmarāgena matto hatthārohaṃ pātetvā palāyi. Rājā vajiraṅkusena ākaḍḍhanto pi nivattetum asakkonto gajapiṭṭhito² udumbarasākhā avalambitvā rukkhagge nisīdi. Sabbasenāyo pana hatthipadānusārena anuggacchantā rājānaṃ gahetvā nagaraṃ ānesuṃ. Rājā hatthācariyaṃ pakkosāpetvā evaṃ āha: “hatthācariya, tvaṃ maṃ māretukāmo vañcesī” ti. Hatthācariyo “Deva, kasmā evaṃ vadetha; eso hatthi ativiya danto; rāgātturena gantvā attano maṃ pūretvā puna āgamissatī” ti āha. So hatthi araṇṇaṃ pavisitvā hatthiniyā saddhiṃ abhiramitvā sattame divase āgantvā attano sālāya atthāsī. Rājā taṃ pavattiṃ sutvā hatthisālaṃ gantvā soḍḍaṃ parāmasitvā āha: “Hatthācariya, evarūpo hatthi kasmā mayā āṅkusena ākaḍḍhituṃ na sakkā” ti. “Deva, kasmā vadetha, rāgo nāma vajiraṅkusato atitikkho; aggito atiuṇho; nāgavisato atighoro; tasmā deva tumhehi nivattetuṃ na sakkā. Hatthi rāgabaleṇa gantvā mama mantabalena pun' āgato” ti. “Tena hi mayhaṃ tava mantosadhabalaṃ dasshehi” ti. “Sādhu devā” ti vatvā attano mantabalena gajavaraṃ sajotibhūtaṃ mahantaṃ lohaguḷaṃ gaṇhāpesi. Gajavaro hatthācariyassa bhayena

¹ yeva (?).
T. gajabbahito.

soṇḍāya taṃ gaheṭvā daḷhaṃ katvā ña vissajjesi. Rājā gajavarassa maraṇabhayena “taṃ vissajjāpehī” ti vatvā saṃvegam āpajji: “atiuṇho vatāyaṃ rāgo, rāgaṃ nissāya ime sattā nānappakāraṃ dukkhaṃ anubhavimsu. Aham pana Buddho hutvā rāgato parimocessāmī” ti buddhabhāvāya manopañidhānaṃ uppādesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

6. “Buddho ’haṃ bodhayissāmi; mutto ’haṃ mocaye pare; tiṇṇo ’haṃ tārayissāmi, saṃsāroghā mahabbhaya” ti.

Evam cittapañidhānaṃ katvā rajjaṃ pahāya Himavan-taṃ pavisitvā isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā yāvatāyukaṃ tathā āyupariyosāne devaloke nibbatti. Tato aparasmim kāle bodhisatto devalokato cavitvā Magadharatṭhe Sāladdiya-brāhmaṇagāme brāhmaṇamāṇavo hutvā pañcasatānaṃ brāhmaṇamāṇavānaṃ tayo Vede vācesi¹. Mātāpitūnaṃ maraṇakāle nissesam dhanam pariccajitvā isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Paṇḍarapabbate vasati. Tadā ’yaṃ Erakapabbato yeva Paṇḍarapabbato nāma. Mahāsattassa sissānaṃ isīnaṃ sabbajetṭhakasisso Metteyyabodhisatto ahoṣi. Ath’ ekadivasam bodhisatto ekasmim pabbatapāde attano putte khāditukāmaṃ ekaṃ vyagghiniṃ disvā cintesi “aho dhiratthu vaṭṭasaṃsāro” ti. “Samma, sīhādīnaṃ vighāsaṃ pariyesitvā imissā vyagghiniyā dassāmā” ti jetṭhasissaṃ āha. Tassa gatakāle attano sarīrassa anekapāpākulabhāvaṃ dukkhahetubhāvaṃ ca tato mocanūpayāṃ ca vicinanto buddhakāraḍadhamme passi. Passitvā ca pana buddhakāraḍaṃ nāma atidukkaraṃ akaritvā, duccajaṃ acajjitvā, duddadaṃ adatvā, dukkhaṃ akkhamitvā na sakkā buddhabhāvaṃ adhigantun ti cintayanto:

7. Iminā puñṇakammaena Buddho homi anāgate;

saṃsāradukkhaṭo satte sampāpessāmi nibbutin ti

cittaṃ uppādetvā yāva sisso na āgacchati tāva Paṇḍarapabbatamatthakato attānaṃ pātetvā vyagghiniyā sammukhe pati. Vyagghini bodhisattassa sarīraṃ disvā attano putte

¹ Cf. *Jkm.* No. 1.

chaddetvā khādi. So tena kammena devaloke nibbatti. Tato aparasmim kāle bodhisatto devalokato cavitvā kammāvasesena Purāṇa-Dīpaṅkara-sammāsambuddhassa vemātikabhaginī hutvā nibbatti. Tadā kira Purāṇa-Dīpaṅkarasammāsambuddho kappasatasahassādhikāni soḷasa-asaṅkheyyāni pāramiyo pūretvā ekasmim Sāranāmake kappe Campakavatīnagare rājakule nibbattitvā dasavassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā cattāri nimittāni disvā mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā sattadivasāni padhānaṃ padahitvā sabbaññutaṃ paṭibujhi. Tadā Pacchima-Dīpaṅkara-bodhisatto brāhmaṇakulato buddhasāsane pabbajitvā pañcābhiññā-aṭṭhasamāpatti-lābhī tassa santike vyākaraṇaṃ alabhi. Ath' ekadivasam rājadhītā Pacchima-Dīpaṅkaramahātherassa siddhatthaka-teladānaṃ datvā “anāgate Buddho bhavissāmi; mayhaṃ buddhabhūtakāle siddhatthakateladāna-nissandena Siddhattho ti nāmaṃ hotū” ti paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. “Mama paṇidhānaṃ mayhaṃ bhātuno Sammāsambuddhassa kathetha bhante” ti therassa sāsanaṃ datvā pesesi. Thero tassā sāsanaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Satthā pana “Anāgate kappasatasahassādhike soḷasa-asaṅkheyye tvam Dīpaṅkaro nāma Buddho bhavissasi, tadā tvam mama bhaginiṃ vyākarissasi” ti āha. So Satthu vacanaṃ sutvā tuṭṭhacitto Bhagavantaṃ vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Amhākaṃ bodhisattassa satthāradassane sati pi liṅgavipattiyā pana Purāṇa-Dīpaṅkarabuddhassa santike vyākaraṇaṃ na labhī ti. *Iccetaṃ Bāhiranidānakathāya manopaṇidhānakathākālo paripuṇṇo.*

IDĀNI MAHĀNIDĀNAKATHĀ SAMPATTĀ

8. Cintitaṃ sattaasaṅkheyyaṃ; navasaṅkheyya-vācikaṃ; kāyavācasikaṃ cāti Buddhattaṃ samupāgami.

Brahmadevādayo yāva Purāṇa-Sakyamunissa tathāgata-ssa orabhāgā satta-asaṅkheyyāni manasā patthanāya kālo. Purāṇa-Sakyamunitathāgatādayo yāva Dīpaṅkara-sammāsambuddhassa orabhāgā nava-asaṅkheyyāni vacīpatthanāya kālo. Dīpaṅkarabuddhādayo yāva Padumuttarassa orabhāgā

cattāri asaṅkheyyāni, Padumuttara-tathāgatādayo yāva Kassapassa Buddhassa orabhāgā kappasatasahassan ti ayaṃ kāyavacī-patthanākālo. Kathaṃ?

9. Nando Sunando Paṭhavī Maṇḍo Dharaṇi Sāgaro
Puṇḍariko ime satta asaṅkheyyā pakāsitā.

Ettha asaṅkheyyānaṃ ādibhūte Nanda-asaṅkheyye Sāraṇāmakappe kappasatasahassādhikāni soḷasa-asaṅkheyyāni pāramiyo pūretvā Brahmadevo nāma Sammāsambuddho loke uppajji. Tadā bodhisatto siddhatthātela-nissandena Tusitapure nibbatti. Tato cavitvā Karaṇḍakanagare Atidevo nāma rājā ahosi. Tadā Sirigutto nāma Metteyyabodhisatto tassa rañño atthadhammānusāsako purohito ahosi. So Bhagavā dhammacakkappavattanattāya Karaṇḍaka-nagarasamīpe sabba-buddhehi avijahitaṃ dhammacakkapavattiṭṭhānaṃ agamāsi. Rājā pana:

10. “Eso Buddho mahārāja, loke uttamapuggalo
sabbasatta-hitattāya loke uppajji so Jino
11. Arahāṃ sugato loke bhagavā lokapāragū
vijjācaraṇasampanno vimutti-pada-dāyako” ti

ādinā Siriguttana kathitaṃ nānappakāraṃ Buddhaguṇaṃ sutvā tassa santikaṃ gantvā nānāvidhehi sakkārehi pūjetvā pañcaṅgapatiṭṭhitaṃ vanditvā yathā so¹ anāgate “buddho bodheyyaṃ, mutto moceyyaṃ, tiṇṇo tāreyyaṃ” ti citta-paṇidhānaṃ akāsi, evaṃ tāva amhākaṃ bodhisattassa Brahmadevassa Bhagavato santike adhikāraṃ katvā manopaṇidhānaṃ ahosi. Tasmim yeva asaṅkheyye aññe pi ekūnapañcasahassā Buddhā uppajjimsu. Bodhisatto pi tesāṃ santike adhikāraṃ katvā manopaṇidhānaṃ akāsi. Tadanantare Sunanda-asaṅkheyye navasahassā Buddhā uppajjimsu. Tadanantare Paṭhavīasaṅkheyye dasasahassā; tadanantare Maṇḍa-asaṅkheyye² ekādasa-sahassā; tadanantare Dharaṇīasaṅkheyye vīsatisahassā; tadanantare Sāgara-

¹ T. tuvaṃ.

² Cf. maṇḍa-kappa, one of the five asuñña-kappas at *Budv.A.* 191.

asaṅkheyye tiṃsasahassā; tadanantare Puṇḍarika-asaṅkheyye cattālīsa-sahassā Buddhā uppajjimsu; tesam pi santike adhikāraṃ karontassa manopaṇidhānaṃ ahosi. Evaṃ sattasu asaṅkheyyesu amhākaṃ bodhisatto pañcaviśatisahas-sādhikānaṃ satasahassānaṃ Brahmadevādīnaṃ Buddhānaṃ santike adhikāraṃ katvā manasā patthanaṃ akāsi. *Icevevaṃ Mahānidānakathāya manopaṇidhānakālo paripuṇṇo.*

Cittuppādakathā

IDĀNI ATIDŪRENIDĀNAKATHĀ SAMPATTĀ

12. Sabbabhadro Sabbaphullo Ratanosabhakhandhako
Mānibhadro Padumo ca Usabho ca asaṅkheyyo
Khandhuttamo Sabbaphālo navamo ti pavuccati.

Tattha Puṇḍarikānantare Sabbabhadra-asaṅkheyye amhākaṃ bodhisatto brahmalokā cavitvā catubuddhapatimaṇḍite ekasmiṃ Sāramaṇḍake kappe¹ Dhaññavatīnagare rājakule nibbatti. Tato aparabhāge cakkavattivattaṃ pūretvā cakkavattirājā ahosi, dhammiko dhammarājā cāturanto vijitāvī janapadatthāvariyaṃ appatto sattaratanaśama-nāgato, imaṃ paṭhaviṃ sāgarapariyantaṃ adaṇḍena asatthena dhammena abhivijīya sammā vasitvā catudīpasmiṃ cakkavattisiriṃ anubhavi. Tadā Purāṇa-Sakyamunī tathāgato kappasatasahassādhikāni soḷasa asaṅkheyyāni pāramiyo pūretvā loke uppajji. So pañcavassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā cattāro nimitte disvā mahābhikkhamaṇaṃ nikkhamitvā aḍḍhamāsaṃ padhānaṃ padahitvā sabbaññutaṃ pāpuṇi. Tadā Bhagavā dhammacakkappavattanaṃ pavattesi. Tassa dhammānubhāvena mahāpaṭhaviyā kampanena rañño cakkaratanaṃ akampittha. Rājā nemittake pucchi. Nemittakā “Deva, Buddhānubhāvena cakkaratanaṃ kampaṭi, natthi te antarāyo” ti vadiṃsu. Rājā tehi kathitaṃ nānappakāraṃ Buddhagunaṃ sutvā pañcavidhāya pītiyā phuṭasarīro hutvā nemittake āha:

¹ A kappa in which four Buddhas arise, *Budv.A.* 191.

“Kuhim etarahi Buddho” ti. “So etarahi Bhagavā imaṃ Dhaññavatinagaram nissāya Migācīravanuyyāne vasatī” ti. Tesam vacanam sutvā mahantena cakkavattisirivilāsenā dvādasayojanikāya senāya saddhim nikkhamitvā Migācīravanuyyānam pavisitvā alaṅkata-buddhāsane nisinnam Tathāgataṃ disvā Satthu pādesu nipatitvā anopamam Buddhasirim oloketvā nānappakāraṃ Buddhaguṇam abhithavanto evaṃ cintesi: Anāgate yathā ’yaṃ Sakyamuni Gotamo, aham pi buddho bodheyyam, mutto moceyyam, tiṇṇo tāreyyan ti. Cintetvā ca pana Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa sabbasahassakadānam datvā vācāya patthanam akāsi: “yathā tvaṃ etarahi Gotamo nāma, tathā ’ham anāgate Gotamo nāma Buddho homī” ti. Taṃ sutvā Satthā anāgataṃ saññam pesetvā anāgate rājā ’yaṃ cakkavattī kappasatasahassādhikāni terasa-asaṅkheyyāni atikkamitvā ekasmiṃ pañcabuddhapatimaṇḍite Bhaddakappe¹ Gotamo nāma Buddho bhavissatī ti disvā “Tena hi mahārāja, buddhakāradhammaṃ pūrehi” ti āha. Imasmim pi jātiyaṃ Satthāradassane sati pi pabbajjādikaṃ pana aṅgaṃ aparipuṇṇam, tasmā Purāṇa-Sakyamuni-Gotamassa Buddhassa santike vyākaraṇam na labhi.

Taṃ sutvā bodhisatto sve Buddho bhavissati viya somanassappatto sabbaṃ cakkavattisirim pahāya Buddha-sāsane pabbajitvā āyupariyosāne brahmaloke nibbatti. Tasmim yeva Sabbabhadraasaṅkheyye aññe pi ekūnapaññāsasahassā Buddhā uppajjimsu. Tadanantaram Sabbaphullaasaṅkheyye satṭhisahassā Buddhā; tadanantaram Sabbaratana-asaṅkheyye sattatisahassā Buddhā, tadanantaram Usabhakkhandha-asaṅkheyye asītisahassā Buddhā, tadanantaram Māṇibhadra - asaṅkheyye navutisahassā Buddhā, tadanantaram Paduma-asaṅkheyye visatisahassā Buddhā, tadanantaram Usabha-asaṅkheyye pañcasahassā

¹ Cf. *Budv.A.* 191, *D.A.* 410f.

Buddhā, tadanantaram Sabbaphāla-asaṅkheyye dvesahassā Buddhā uppajjimsu. Tesam pi santike adhikāraṃ karontassa vacīpatthanā ahosi. Evaṃ navasu asaṅkheyyesu amhākaṃ bodhisatto sattāsītiyā saḥassānaṃ tisatasahassānaṃ Purāṇa-Sakyamunyādīnaṃ Buddhānaṃ santike adhikāraṃ katvā vacīpatthanā akāsi. *Icevaṃ Atidūrenidānakathāya vacīpatthanāya kālo paripuṇṇo.*

Vacībhedakathā

IDĀNI DŪRENIDĀNAKATHĀ SAMPATTĀ

13. Sela-Bhāso Jayo Ruci caturo ca asaṅkheyye
kappe ca satasahassee patthanā kāyavācikā.

Tattha Sabbaphāla-asaṅkheyyāvasāne catunnaṃ asaṅkheyyānaṃ ādibhūtaṃ Sela-asaṅkheyyassa ādimhi ito kappasatasahassādhikānaṃ catunnaṃ asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake ekasmiṃ Sāramaṇḍakappe Taṇhaṅkaro Medhaṅkaro Saraṇaṅkaro Dīpaṅkaro ti cattāro Buddhā uppajjimsu. Tesu hi Taṇhaṅkarabodhisatto kappasatasahassādhikāni soḷasa-asaṅkheyyāni pāramiyo pūretvā Pupphavatīnagare Ānandaraṇṇo aggamaheṣiṃyā Sunandāya deviyā putto dasavassa-saḥassāni agāre vasitvā mahābhiniikkhamaṇaṃ nikkhamitvā satta divasāni padhānaṃ padahitvā sattapaṇṇi-bodhimūle Buddhattaṃ patvā vassasatasahassāyukaṃ tathā parinibbāyi.

Tato aparabhāge Medhaṅkarabodhisatto pāramiyo pūretvā Mekhalānagare Sumedharaṇṇo aggamaheṣiṃyā Yasodharāya deviyā putto aṭṭhavassasahassāni agāre vasitvā mahābhiniikkhamaṇaṃ nikkhamitvā aḍḍhamāse padhānaṃ katvā kiṃsukabodhimūle Buddhattaṃ patvā navutivassa-sahassāyukaṃ tathā parinibbāyi.

Tassa aparabhāge Saraṇaṅkaro bodhisatto pāramiyo pūretvā Suvipullanagare Sumaṅgalaraṇṇo aggamaheṣiṃyā Dhanavatīdeviyā putto sattavassa-saḥassāni agāre vasitvā mahābhiniikkhamaṇaṃ nikkhamitvā māsamattaṃ padhānaṃ katvā pāṭalirukkhamūle Buddhattaṃ patvā asītivassa-sahassāyukaṃ tathā parinibbāyi. Yasmā pana amhākaṃ

bodhisattassa tesam pi tiṇṇaṃ Buddhānaṃ santike adhikāraṃ karontassa paripuṇṇaṅgassa abhāvato pana vyākaraṇaṃ natthi, tasmā ime tayo Atidūranidāne sattāsītisahassādhikānaṃ tisatasahassabuddhānaṃ adhikā ti gaṇanato veditabbā.

Tato aparabhāge Dīpaṅkarabodhisatto kappasatasahas-sādhikāni soḷasa-asaṅkheyyāni pāramiyo pūretvā Ram-mavatīnagare Sudevassa¹ rañño aggamahesiyā Sumedhāya deviyā putto dasa-vassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā hatthiyānena nikkhamitvā dasamāse padhānaṃ katvā pippalibodhimūle Buddhattaṃ patvā satavassa-sahassāyukaṃ ṭhatvā Nandārāme parinibbāyi. Tadā amhākaṃ bodhisatto Amaravatīnagare Sumedho nāma brāhmaṇo anakakoṭidhanaṃ dānatthāya pariccajitvā Himavantassa avidūre Dhammikapabbate isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā abhiññābalaṃ pāpuṇi. So catusatasahassemi bhikkhūhi parivutassa Dīpaṅkarabhagavato akkamanatthāya kalale avakujjitvā nipajji. Tassa paṭhaviyaṃ nipannassa evaṃ parivitakko uppajji:

14. Icchamāno ahaṃ ajja kilese jhāpaye mama;
kim me aññāta-vesena dhammaṃ sacchikaten' idha.
15. Sabbaññutaṃ pāpuṇitvā Buddhō hessaṃ anāgate.
16. Kim me ekena tiṇṇena purisena thāmadassinā?
Sabbaññutaṃ pāpuṇitvā santāressaṃ sadevake.
17. Iminā adhikārena katena purisuttame
Sabbaññutaṃ pāpuṇāmi, tāremi janataṃ bahuṃ.
18. Saṃsārasotaṃ chinditvā viddhaṃsetvā tayo bhava
dhammanāvaṃ samāruyha santāressaṃ sadevake ti.²

Tadā Dīpaṅkaro Bhagavā “ito kappasatasahas-sādhikānaṃ catunnaṃ asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake Gotamo nāma Buddhō loke bhavissatī” ti bodhisattaṃ vyākaroṭi. Bodhisatto Himavantaṃ pavasitvā aparihīnājjhāno brahmaloke nibbatti. *Dīpaṅkaro paṭhamo.*

¹ T. Sudevacca.

² Cf. *Budv.* II. 54-58; *J.* i. 14; *It.A.* i. 121-2.

Tasmim kappe atikkante Sela-asaṅkheyyaṃ nāma ekaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ ahoṣi. Sela-asaṅkheyyāvasāne ekasmim yeva Sāranāmake kappe eko va Koṇḍañño nāma Satthā udapādi. So pana kappasatasahassādhikaṃ soḷasa-asaṅkheyyaṃ pāramiyo pūretvā Rammavatinagare Sunandarañño aggamahesiyā Sujātāya deviyā putto dasavassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā rathayānena nikkhamitvā dasamāse padhānaṃ padahitvā sālakalyāṇibodhimūle Sabbaññutaṃ pāpuṇitvā satavassa-sahassāyukaṃ tthatvā Candārāme parinibbāyi. Tadā amhākaṃ bodhisatto Vijitāvi nāma cakkavattirājā hutvā Candavatinagare vasati. So pana koṭisatasahassassa Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ adāsi. Atha Satthā bodhisattaṃ “ anāgate ito kappasatasahassādhikānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake Gotamo nāma Buddho bhavissati ” ti vyākāritvā dhammañ c’ assa desesi. So Satthu dhammakathaṃ sutvā rajjaṃ niyyādetvā pabbajitvā pañcābhiññāyo sampādetvā aparihīnājjhāno brahmaloke nibbatti. *Koṇḍañño dutiyo.*

Tasmim kappe atikkante ekaṃ Bhāsa-asaṅkheyyaṃ ahoṣi. Bhāsa-asaṅkheyyāvasāne ekasmim yeva Sāramaṇḍakappe cattāro Buddhā uppajjimsu Maṅgalo Sumano Revato Sobhito ti. Tesu Maṅgalabuddho pana kappasatasahassādhikāni soḷasa-asaṅkheyyāni pāramiyo pūretvā Uttaranagare Uttaranāmassa rañño aggamahesiyā Uttarāya deviyā putto nava-vassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā assayānena nikkhamitvā aṭṭha-māsāni padhānaṃ katvā nāgabodhimūle Sabbaññutaṃ patvā navutivassa-sahassāyukaṃ tthatvā Vessabhuyyāne parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto Surucibrāhmaṇagāme Suruci nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā Buddhapamukhānaṃ koṭisatasahassānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ mahādānaṃ adāsi. Bhagavā pi naṃ “ anāgate ito kappasatasahassādhikānaṃ dvinnāṃ asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake Gotamo nāma Buddho bhavissati ” ti vyākāroti. So pi Buddhasāsane pañcābhiññāyo nibbattetvā aparihīnājjhāno brahmaloke nibbatti. *Maṅgalo tatiyo.*

Tasmim Bhagavati parinibbute tato aparabhāge yadā

navutivassa-sahassāyukato manussānaṃ āyupparāṇaṃ anukkamena parihāyitvā yāva dasavassā, tato anukkamena vuddhippattaṃ yāva asaṅkheyyā, puna anukkamena parihāyitvā navutivassa-sahassaparimāṇaṃ hoti, tadā Sumano nāma bodhisatto pāramiyo pūretvā Mekhalanagare Sudattassa rañño aggamahesiyā Sirimāya deviyā putto navavassasahassāni agāre vasitvā hatthiyānena nikkhamitvā dasamāse padhānaṃ katvā nāgabodhimūle Buddhattaṃ patvā navutivassa-sahassāyukaṃ tathāva Aṅgārāme parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto Atulo nāma nāgarājā nāgabhavanato nikkhamitvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahantaṃ sakkāraṃ kari. Sumano pi Bhagavā taṃ vuttanayena vyākari. *Sumano catuttho.*

Tasmiṃ Bhagavati parinibbute tato aparabhāge yadā navutivassa-sahassāyukato manussānaṃ āyupparāṇaṃ kamena parihāyitvā yāva dasavassā, tato kamena vuddhippattaṃ yāva asaṅkheyyā puna kamena parihāyitvā satthivassa-sahassaparimāṇaṃ hoti, tadā Revato nāma bodhisatto pāramiyo pūretvā Sudhaññavatīnagare Vipulassa rañño aggamahesiyā Vipulāya deviyā putto chavassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasitvā rathayānena nikkhamitvā satta-māsāni padhānaṃ padahitvā nāgabodhimūle bujjhitvā satthivassa-sahassāyukaṃ tathāva parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto Atidevo nāma brāhmaṇo tassa guṇaṃ thometvā uttarīyaṃ adāsi. So Bhagavā taṃ vyākāsi “anāgate ito kappasatasahassādhikānaṃ dvinnāsaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake Gotamo nāma Buddho loke bhavissati” ti. *Revato pañcama.*

Tassa aparabhāge Sobhito nāma bodhisatto kappasatasahassādhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni pāramiyo pūretvā Sudhammanagare Sudhammassa rañño Sudhammāya deviyā putto navavassasahassāni agāre vasitvā pāsādena nikkhamitvā sattāhaṃ padhānaṃ katvā nāgabodhimūle paṭivijjhितvā navutivassa-sahassāyukaṃ tathāva Sihārāme parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto Rammavatīnagare Sujāto nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅ-

ghassa mahādānaṃ adāsi. Bhagavā pi taṃ vyākaroti “anāgate Gotamo nāma Buddhō loke bhavissatī” ti. *Sobbhito chaṭṭho*.

Tasmiñ ca kappe antarahite ekasmiñ ca Jaye nāma suñña-asaṅkheyye atikkante ekasmiṃ yeva Varakappe tayo Buddhā uppajjimsu Anomadassī Padumo Nārado ti. Tattha Anomadassī Bhagavā kappasatasahassādhikāni soḷ-asaasaṅkheyyāni pāramiyo pūretvā Candavatīnagare Yasavantanāmassa rañño Yasodharāya deviyā putto dasavassasahassāni agāre vasitvā sivikāya nikkhamitvā dasa māse padhānaṃ katvā ajjunabodhimūle bujjhitvā vassasatasahassāyukaṃ thatvā Dhammārāmaṃhi parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto eko yakkhasenāpati atiruciramaṇḍapaṃ nimminitvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ adāsi. Bhagavā pi taṃ vyākaroti “anāgate kappasatasahassādhike ekasmiṃ asaṅkheyye atikkante Gotamo nāma Buddhō loke bhavissatī” ti. *Anomadassī sattamo*.

Tasmiṃ Bhagavati parinibbute manussā anukkamena dasavassāyukā punānukkamena asaṅkheyyāyukā punānukkamena hāyitvā vassasatasahassāyukā ahesuṃ. Tadā Padumo nāma Satthā pāramiyo pūretvā Campakanagare¹ Asamassa rañño Asamāya deviyā putto dasavassasahassāni agāre vasitvā ājaññarathena nikkhamitvā aṭṭhamāse padhānaṃ padahitvā mahāsoṇaka-bodhimūle bodhiññaṃ paṭivijjhivā vassasatasahassāyukaṃ thatvā Dhammārāme parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto siho migarājā hutvā sattāhaṃ pavane nirodhasamāpattim samāpajjitvā nisinnaṃ Bhagavantam disvā vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tikkhatum naditvā Jinaṃ upaṭṭhahī. Satthā pi taṃ vyākaroti “anāgate Gotamo nāma Buddhō loke bhavissatī” ti. *Padumo aṭṭhamo*.

Tasmiṃ pana parinibbute yadā vuttanayena navutivassasahassāyukā ahesuṃ, tadā Nārado nāma Satthā kappasatas-

¹ *Buddh.* Campānagare.

hassāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni ca pāramiyo pūretvā Dhaññavatīnagare Sudevassa rañño Anomāya deviyā putto nava-vassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā padasā nikkhamitvā sattāhaṃ padhānaṃ padahitvā mahāsoṇaka-bodhimūle Buddhattaṃ patvā navutivassa-sahassāyukaṃ thatvā Sudas-sanapure Dhammarāme parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā saparivārassa Buddhassa mahādānaṃ datvā lohitacandanena supūjesi. Bhagavā taṃ vyākaroti “anāgate Gotamo nāma Buddhho loke bhavissati” ti. *Nārado navamo.*

Tasmiṃ kappe antarahite Ruci nāma ekaṃ suññaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ ahoṣi. Yasmā pana Taṇhaṅkara-Koṇḍañña-Maṅgala-Anomadassiādayo Buddhā yesu kappesu uppajjimsu, te Sela-Bhāsa-Jaya-Rucisu catusu asaṅkheyyesu anantogadhā, tathā pi tesam antarattā Selādihi catūhi asaṅkheyyehi pariyāpannā, tasmā catusu asaṅkheyyesu dvādasa Buddhā uppajjimsu ti veditabbaṃ. Ruciasaṅkheyye atikkante ito kappasatasassādhikānaṃ matthake ekasmiṃ Sārakappe eko va Padumuttaro nāma Satthā udapādi.¹ So pāramiyo pūretvā Haṃsavatīnagare Sunandassa rañño Sujātāya deviyā putto dasa-vassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā pāsādena nikkhamitvā sattāhaṃ padhānaṃ padahitvā salala-bodhimūle Sabbaññutam patvā vassasatasahassāyukaṃ thatvā Nandārāmamhi parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto Jaṭilo nāma mahārattṭhiko hutvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa sabhattaṃ sadussaṃ mahādānaṃ adāsi. So pi Bhagavā taṃ “anāgate kappasatasahassassa matthake Gotamo nāma Buddhho loke bhavissati” ti vyākaroti.² Ayam pana kappo Sārakappo pi samāno guṇasampattiyā Maṇḍakappasadisattā pāliyaṃ Maṇḍakappo¹ va so ahoṣi ti vutto. *Padumuttaro dasamo.*

Tato aparabhāge ekūnasattati-kappasahassāni Buddhā nuppajjimsu. Ito pana tiṃsakappasahassānaṃ matthake

Cf. *Budv.A.* 191.

Cf. *J. i.* 37.

ekasmiṃ yeva Maṇḍakappe Sumedho Sujāto ti dve Buddhā nibbattiṃsu. Tattha Sumedho Bhagavā pāramiyo pūretvā Sudassananagare Sudattassa rañño Sudattāya deviyā putto nava-vassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā hatthiyānena nikkhamitvā aḍḍhamāsaṃ padhānaṃ katvā nimbabodhimūle Buddhattaṃ patvā navutivassa-sahassāyukaṃ tathavā Medhārāmaṃhi parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto Uttaro nāma māṇavo asitikoṭṭhānaṃ pariccajitvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ adāsi. Bhagavā pi naṃ “tiṃsakappasahassamhi ayaṃ buddho bhavissatī” ti vyākaroṭi. *Sumedho ekādasamo.*

Tasmiṃ yeva Maṇḍakappe yadā vuttanayena navutivassa-sahassāyukā manussā tadā Sujāto nāma Satthā pāramiyo pūretvā Sumaṅgalanagare Uggatassa rañño Pabhāvatideviyā putto nava-vassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā turaṅgayānena nikkhamitvā navamāse padhānaṃ padahitvā mahāvelubodhimūle Buddhattaṃ patvā navutivassa-sahassāyukaṃ tathavā Sīlārāmaṃhi parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto cakkavattirājā hutvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa saddhiṃ sattahi ratanehi cātuddīpikarajjaṃ datvā pabbaji. *Sujāto dvādasamo.*

Tato aparabhāge ito aṭṭhasatādhika-kappasahassamatthake ekasmiṃ yeva Varakappe¹ Piyadassī Atthadassī Dhammadassī ti tayo Buddhā nibbattiṃsu. Tattha Piyadassī Bhagavā pāramiyo pūretvā Sudhaññanagare Sudattassa rañño Candavatideviyā putto nava-vassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā rathayānena nikkhamitvā chamāsaṃ padhānaṃ katvā kakudhabodhimūle bujjhitvā navutivassa-sahassāyukaṃ tathavā Assatthārāme parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto Kassapo nāma brāhmaṇo koṭṭisatasahashehi dhanehi saṅghārāmaṃ māpetvā Buddhassa adāsi. So pi naṃ “aṭṭhārāse kappasate ayaṃ Buddho bhavissatī”² ti vyākaroṭi. Aṭṭhārāse kappasate ti ito aṭṭhasatādhikassa

¹ See *Budv.A.* 191, 216.

² Cf. *J. i.* 38-9, *Budv.A.* 213.

kappasahassassa accayenā ti attho ti Buddhavaṃsaṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ.¹ Tassa ca aṭṭhārasannaṃ kappasahassānaṃ uparī ti iminā Sujātassa ca Bhagavato Piyadassissa ca Bhagavato antare ekūnāni dvādasa-kappasahassāni Buddhasuññāni ahesun ti dasseti ti ayaṃ Tīkā. Cariyāpiṭakaṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana Sujātadasabalassa Piyadassīdasabalassa ca antare navasahassādhikāni kappāni vīsatisahassāni dvādasuttarāni aṭṭha ca satāni² ti vuttattā aṭṭhārasādhike kappasate ti vuttam evā ti. *Piyadassī terasamo.*

Tasmiṃ Bhagavati parinibbute yadā anukkamena vaḍḍhanāyukā punānukkamena vassa-satasahassāyukā ahesuṃ tadā Atthadassī Bhagavā pāramiyo pūretvā Sobhaṇanagare Sāgarassa rañño Sudassanāya deviyā putto dasavassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā assayānena nikkhamitvā aṭṭhamāsāni padhānaṃ padahitvā campakabodhimūle Buddhattaṃ patvā vassa-satasahassāyukaṃ ṭhatvā Anomārāmaṃhi parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto Susīmo nāma jaṭilo devalokato dibbāni mandāravapuppha-pāricchattakapupphāni āharitvā Bhagavantam pūjesi. So pi naṃ “aṭṭhārase kappasate ayaṃ Buddho bhavissati” ti vyākaroṭi. *Atthadassī cuddasamo.*

Tasmiṃ Bhagavati parinibbute antarakappe ca vītivatte aparimitāyukesu sattesu anukkamena parihāyitvā vassa-satasahassāyukesu jātesu Dhammadassī nāma Bhagavā loke udapādi. So pi pāramiyo pūretvā Saraṇanagare Saraṇassa rañño Sunandāya deviyā putto aṭṭhavassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā Sudassanapāsādena nikkhamitvā sattāhaṃ padhānaṃ katvā bimbabodhimūle³ Buddhattaṃ patvā vassa-satasahassāyukaṃ ṭhatvā Kesārāmaṃhi parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto Sakko devarājā hutvā dibbehi sakkārehi Bhagavantam pūjesi. So pi naṃ “aṭṭhārase kappasate ayaṃ Buddho bhavissati” ti vyākaroṭi. *Dhammadassī paṇṇarasamo.*

¹ *Budv. A.* 214.

² *Cp. A.* 15 (with differences).

³ *Budv.* bimbajāla; *Budv. A.* 222 bimbi-, explained as rattakuravakarukkho, with v.l. rattakaravika-.

Tassa pana kappassa accayena ito catunavutikappamatthake ekasmiṃ Sārakappe eko Siddhattho nāma Satthā loke udapādi. So pi pāramiyo pūretvā Vebhāranagare Udenassa rañño Suphassāya deviyā putto dasavassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā suvaṇṇasivikāya nikkhamitvā dasamāse padhānaṃ katvā kaṇikārabodhimūle bujjhitvā vassa-satasahassāyukaṃ thatvā Anomārāmamhi parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto Maṅgalo nāma tāpaso jambuto phalam āharitvā Buddhassa adāsi. So pi naṃ “catunavute ito kappe ayaṃ Buddho bhavissati” ti vyākaroṭi. *Siddhattho soḷasamo.*

Tato aparabhāge eko kappo Buddhasuñño. Ito dvenavutikappamatthake Tisso Phusso ti dve Buddhā ekasmiṃ yeva Maṇḍakappe nibbattiṃsu. Tattha Tisso nāma Satthā pāramiyo pūretvā Khemanagare Janasandhassa rañño Padumāya deviyā putto sattavassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā turagayānena nikkhamitvā aṭṭhamāsaṃ padhānaṃ padahitvā asanabodhimūle Buddhattam patvā vassa-satasahassāyukaṃ thatvā Nandārāmamhi parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto Sujāto nāma rājā rajjaṃ pahāya isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā dibbapuppham āharitvā Bhagavantam pūjesi. So pi naṃ “dvenavute ito kappe ayaṃ Buddho bhavissati” ti vyākaroṭi. *Tisso sattarasamo.*

Tato aparabhāge yadā anukkamena parihīnāyukā c’ eva vaḍḍhanāyukā ca puna parihīnāyukā navutivassa-sahasāyukā ahesuṃ, tadā Phusso nāma Satthā pāramiyo pūretvā Kāsikanagare¹ Janasenassa² rañño Sirimāya deviyā putto nava-vassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā hatthiyānena nikkhamitvā chamāse padhānaṃ padahitvā āmalakabodhimūle Sabbāññutaṃ paṭivijjhitaṃ navutivassa-sahasāyukaṃ thatvā Senārāmamhi parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto Vijitāvi nāma khattiyo mahārajjaṃ pahāya pabbaji. So pi naṃ “ito dvenavute kappe ayaṃ Buddho bhavissati” ti vyākaroṭi. *Phusso aṭṭhārasamo.*

¹ *Budv.A.* 232 Kāsinagare.

² *Budv.* Jayasenassa.

Tasmiñ ca kappe atikkante ito ekanavutikappānaṃ matthake ekasmiṃ Sārakappe Vipassī nāma Satthā pāramiyo pūretvā Bandhumatīnagare Bandhumato rañño Bandhumatideviyā putto aṭṭhavassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā ājaññarathena nikkhamitvā aṭṭhamāsaṃ padhānaṃ padahitvā pāṭalibodhimūle bujjhitvā asītivassa-sahassāyukaṃ thatvā Sumittārāmamhi parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto Atulo nāma nāgarājā dibbaturiyehi Bhagavantaṃ pūjesi. So pi naṃ “ekanavute ito kappe ayaṃ Buddho bhavissatī” ti vyākaroṭi. *Vipassī ekūnavīsatiṃ*.

Tato aparabhāge ito ekatiṃse ekasmiṃ yeva Maṇḍakappe Sikhī Vessabhū ti dve Buddhā uppajjimsu. Tattha Sikhī Bhagavā pāramiyo pūretvā Aruṇavatīnagare Aruṇavato raṇṇo Pabhāvatideviyā putto sattavassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā hatthiyānena nikkhamitvā aṭṭhamāsaṃ padhānaṃ karitvā puṇḍarikabodhimūle bujjhitvā sattativassa-sahassāyukaṃ thatvā Dussārāmamhi parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto Arindamo nāma rājā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa bahum dussavaraṃ alaṅkata-hatthiyānañ ca adāsi. So pi naṃ “ekatiṃse ito kappe ayaṃ Buddho bhavissatī” ti vyākaroṭi. *Sikhī vīsatiṃ*.

Tassa pana aparabhāge yadā kamato manussānaṃ āyuppamānaṃ parihāyitvā vaḍḍhitvā ca puna hāyitvā saṭṭhivassa-sahassaparimānaṃ tadā Vessabhū Bhagavā pāramiyo pūretvā Anomanagare Pupphavatikassa rañño Yasavatideviyā putto chabbassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā suvaṇṇasavikāya nikkhamitvā chamāsaṃ padhānaṃ padahitvā mahāsālābodhimūle bujjhitvā saṭṭhivassa-sahassāyukaṃ thatvā Khemārāmamhi parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto Sudassano nāma rājā Buddhassa mahādānaṃ adāsi. So pi naṃ “ekatiṃse ito kappe ayaṃ Buddho bhavissatī” ti vyākaroṭi. *Vessabhū ekavīsatiṃ*.

Tato param ekūnatimsakappe Buddhā nuppajjimsu. Imasmim pana Bhaddakappe Kakusandho, Koṇāgamano, Kassapo, amhākaṃ Buddho ti cattāro Buddhā nibbattiṃsu. Anāgate asītivassasahassāyukakāle Metteyyo nāma Bhagavā

uppajjissati. Tattha Kakusandho Bhagavā pāramiyo pūretvā Khemavatīnagare Khemassa¹ rañño atthadhammānusāsakassa Aggidattassa nāma purohita-brāhmaṇassa bhariyāya Visākhāya brāhmaṇiyā putto² cattāri vassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā ājaññarathena nikkhamitvā atthamāsaṃ padhānaṃ padahitvā sirīsabodhimūle bujjhitvā cattālīsavassa-sahassāyukaṃ thatvā Khemārāmaṃhi parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto Khemo nāma rājā Buddhassa anappakaṃ dānaṃ adāsi. So pi naṃ “ imasmiṃ Bhaddake kappe ayaṃ Buddho bhavissati ” ti vyākaroti. *Kakusandho bāvīsatiṃ.*

Tassa pana aparabhāge yadā vuttanayena manussānaṃ āyu tiṃsavassa-sahassa-parimāṇaṃ ahosi, tadā Koṇāgamano Bhagavā pāramiyo pūretvā Sobhavatīnagare Yaññadattassa brāhmaṇassa bhariyāya Uttarāya brāhmaṇiyā putto tīṇi vassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā hatthiyānena nikkhamitvā chamāse padhānaṃ padahitvā udumbara-bodhimūle bujjhitvā tiṃsavassa-sahassāyukaṃ thatvā Pabbatārāmaṃhi parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto Pabbato nāma rājā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa koseyya-kambalādikaṃ mahādānaṃ adāsi. So pi naṃ vuttanayena vyākaroti. *Koṇāgamano tevīsatiṃ.*

Tato aparabhāge yadā vuttanayena vīsativassa-sahasāyukā manussā tadā Kassapo Bhagavā pāramiyo pūretvā Bārānasīnagare Brahmadatta-brāhmaṇassa bhariyāya Dhanavatībrāhmaṇiyā putto dvivassa-sahassāni agāre vasitvā pāsādena nikkhamitvā sattāhaṃ padhānaṃ padahitvā nigrodhamūle bujjhitvā vīsativassa-sahassāyukaṃ thatvā Kāsiraṭṭhe Setavyanagare Setavyauyyāne parinibbāyi. Tadā bodhisatto Jotipālo nāma māṇavo hutvā pabbajitvā Jinasāsaṃ sobhesi. So pi naṃ vuttanayena vyākaroti. *Kassapo catuvīsatiṃ.*

¹ *Budv.* Khemaṅkarassa.

² *Cf. Budv.A.* 252f.

Tasmim̐ Bhagavati parinibbute taṃ āyu dasavassakālāṃ patvā puna vaḍḍhamānaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ hutvā parihāyitvā vassasatakālāṃ pattāṃ. Atha amhākaṃ Bhagavā loke udapādi. Evam pi amhākaṃ bodhisatto

19. “Manussattaṃ, liṅgasampatti, hetu, Satthāradassanaṃ, pabbajjā, guṇasampatti, adhikāro ca chandatā, atṭhadhammasamodhānā abhinihāro samijjhatī”¹ ti.

Ime atṭha dhamme samodhānetvā Dīpaṅkarādīnaṃ catuvīsatiyā Buddhānaṃ santike vyākaraṇaṃ labhi. Labhitvā ca pana vyākaraṇaṃ katābhinihāro bodhisatto

20. Evaṃ atṭhaṅgasampannā bodhiyā niyatā narā saṃsāraṃ dīghaṃ addhānaṃ kappakoṭisatehi pi,
 21. Avīcimhi n’ uppajjanti, tathā lokantaresu ca nijjhāmataṇhā khuppiṇā na honti kālakaṇṭhikā.
 22. Na honti khuddakā paṇā uppajjantā pi duggatiṃ. Jāyamānā manussesu jaccandhā na bhavanti te.
 23. Sotavekallatā natthi; na bhavanti mūgaphakkhikā. Itthibhāvaṃ na gacchanti; ubhatobyañjana-paṇḍakā na bhavanti pariyāpannā bodhiyā niyatā narā.
 24. Muttā ānantarikehi sabbattha suddhagocarā; micchādīṭṭhiṃ na sevanti kamma-kiriyaḍassanā.
 25. Vasamānā pi saggesu asaṇṇā n’ upapajjare; Suddhāvāsesu devesu hetu nāma na vijjati.
 26. Nekkhammaninnā sappurisā, viṣaṃyuttā bhavābhavā, caranti lokatthacariyaṃ pūretvā sabbapāramī.

Ime ānisaṃse anubhutvā kappasatasahassādhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni āgato ti veditabbo.

Iti Dūrenidāne laddhavyākaraṇakālo paripunnho.

Dūrenidānakāle pana duvidho kappo suññāsuññavasena. Ettha hi yasmim̐ Buddhapaccekabuddha-cakkavattino n’ uppajjanti, so suññākappo nāma, guṇavantapuggalasūññattā. Tadañño asuññākappo, tato asuññattā. So ca pañcavidho Sāra-Maṇḍa-Vara-Sāramaṇḍa-Bhaddavasena.

¹ *Budv.* II. 59, J. i. 14, 44, *Budv.A.* 271; first two lines at *Cp.A.* 16.

Tattha hi Koṇḍañño Padumuttaro Siddhattho Vipassī ti ekeko va Buddhō yesu kappesu uppajji, te Sārakappā nāma. Sumedho Sujāto Tisso Phusso Sikhī Vessabhū ti ime dve dve Buddhā yesu kappesu uppajjimsu, te Maṇḍakappā nāma. Anomadassī Padumo Nārado Piyadassī Atthadassī Dhammadassī ti ime tayo tayo Buddhā yesu kappesu uppajjimsu, te Varakappā nāma. Taṇhaṅkaro Medhaṅkaro Saraṇaṅkaro Dīpaṅkaro, Maṅgalo Sumanō Revato Sobhito ti ime cattāro cattāro Buddhā yesu kappesu uppajjimsu, te Sāramaṇḍakappā nāma. Kakusandho Koṇāgamano Kassapo, amhākaṃ Bhagavā, Metteyyo ti pañca Buddhā imasmim kappe uppajjanti, ayaṃ Bhaddakappo nāma. Imassa pana kappassa ādikāle yeva paṭhamataraṃ amhākaṃ bodhisatto mahājanena sammannitattā Mahāsammato nāma rājā ahoṣi. Rojo Vararojo Kalyāṇo Varakalyāṇo Uposatho Mandhātā Varamandhātā Carako Upacarako² Cetiyo Mucalo Mahāmucalo Mucalindo Sāgaro³ Sāgaradevo Bharato Bhagīratho Ruci Suruci Patāpo Mahāpatāpo Panādo Mahāpanādo Sudassano Mahāsudassano Neru Mahāneru Acchimo (Accimā) ti ime aṭṭhaviṣati-rājāno⁴ Mahāsammatarājassa putta-nattu-panattā asaṅkheyyāyukā kamato Kusāvatī Rājagahaṃ Mithilā ti tisu nāgresu āvasuṃ.

Tesam pi Accimassa rañño putta - nattu - panattā ekasatarājāno Kusāvatīnagare⁵ rajjam anusāsimsu. Ekasatarājūnaṃ kaṇiṭṭho Arindamo nāma rājā; tassa putta-nattu-panattā chappaññāsa rājāno Ayojjhapuramhi; chappaññāsāya rājūnaṃ kaṇiṭṭho Duppasaho nāma rājā. Tassa putta-nattu-panattā saṭṭhirājāno Bārāṇasiyaṃ; saṭṭhiyā rājūnaṃ kaṇiṭṭho Ajito⁶ nāma rājā. Tassa putta-nattu-panattā caturāsītisahassa-rājāno Kampilapuramhi.⁷ Catur-

¹ *Budv.* 271, J. i. 44f.

² *D.A.* i. 258, *Sn.A.* 352, *Dpv.* III. 5 Caro Upacarō.

³ *MT.* Sagarō.

⁴ *Mbvs.* II. 2-5.

⁵ For following names cf. *Dpv.* III. 10ff., sometimes with different spellings.

⁶ *MT.* 127 Ajitajino.

⁷ *ibid.* Kapilamhi nāma nagare.

āsiti-sahassarājūnaṃ kaṇiṭṭho Brahmaddatto nāma rājā; tassa puttanattu-panattā chattimsa rājāno Hatthipuramhi; chat-timsarājūnaṃ kaṇiṭṭho Kambalapasaho¹ nāma rājā. Tassa putta-nattu-panattā dvattimsa rājāno Ekapakkkhanagare.² Dvattimsarājūnaṃ kaṇiṭṭho Purindado³ nāma rājā; tassa putta-nattu-panattā atṭhavīsati-rājāno Vajiravatiyamhi.⁴ Atṭhavīsatiyā rājūnaṃ kaṇiṭṭho Sādhino nāma rājā; tassa putta-nattu-panattā bāvisati rājāno Madhuramhi nagare. Dvāvisatiyā rājūnaṃ kaṇiṭṭho Dhammagutto nāma rājā; tassa putta-nattu-panattā atṭhārasa rājāno Ariṭṭhapuramhi. Atṭhārasannaṃ rājūnaṃ kaṇiṭṭho Sivi⁵ nāma rājā; tassa putta-nattu-panattā sattarasa rājāno Indapatthamhi. Sattarasannaṃ rājūnaṃ kaṇiṭṭho Brahmadevo nāma rājā; tassa putta-nattu-panattā paṇṇarasa rājāno Ekapakkkhamhi⁶ nagare. Paṇṇarasannaṃ rājūnaṃ kaṇiṭṭho Baladatto⁷ nāma rājā; tassa putta-nattu-panattā cuddasa rājāno Kolaṭṭhiyamhi. Cuddasannaṃ rājūnaṃ kaṇiṭṭho Hatthidevo nāma rājā; tassa putta-nattu-panattā navarājāno Kaṇṇakocchinagare.⁸ Tesam rājūnaṃ kaṇiṭṭho Naradevo nāma rājā; tassa putta-nattu-panattā satta rājāno Rojanagare. Tesam kaṇiṭṭho Mahindo nāma rājā; putta-nattu-panattā dvādasarājāno Campānagare. Tesam kaṇiṭṭho Nāgadevo nāma rājā; tassa putta-nattu-panattā pañcavīsati rājāno Mithilāyaṃ. Tesam kaṇiṭṭho Samuddadatto nāma rājā; tassa putta-nattu-panattā pañcavīsati rājāno Rājagahe. Tesam kaṇiṭṭho Divaṅkaro nāma rājā; tassa putta-nattu-panattā dvādasa rājāno Takkasilāyaṃ. Tesam kaṇiṭṭho Tālissaro nāma rājā; tassa putta-nattu-panattā dvādasa rājāno Kusinārāyaṃ. Tesam kaṇiṭṭho Sudinno nāma rājā;

¹ *ibid.* Kambalavasano.

² *ibid.* Ekacakkhumhi nāma nagare.

³ *MT.* 128 Munindadevo as v.l.

⁴ *ibid.* Vajiravuttiyaṃ nāma nagare.

⁵ *ibid.* Sippi as v.l.; *Dpv.* Siṭṭhi.

⁶ *ibid.* Ekacakkhumhi.

⁷ T. Baladatto.

⁸ *MT.* 128 Kaṇṇagocchamhi; v.l. Kaṇṇagottamhi, Kaṇṇakujjamhi.

tassa putta-nattu-panattā navarājāno Malittiyanagare.¹ Tesam kaṇiṭṭho Sāgaradevo nāma rājā; tassa putta-nattu-panattā Makhādevādikāni² ekuttarāni caturāsītirājasahassāni Mithilāyaṃ. Tesam kaṇiṭṭho Nimi nāma rājā balavā cakkavatti; tassa putta-nattu-panattā Kaḷārajanako Samañkaro Asoko³ ti evaṃ ādikāni tiṇuttarāni caturāsītirājasahassāni Bārāṇasiyaṃ. Tesam kaṇiṭṭho Vihāsavo⁴ nāma rājā; tassa putta-nattu-panattā Vijitaseno, Dhammaseno, Nāgaseno, Samatho, Disampati, Reṇu, Kuso, Mahākuso, Bharatho Dasaratho Rāmo Bīḷāratho⁵ Cittaraṃsī Ambaraṃsī Sujāto Okkāko ti soḷasarājāno pi Bārāṇasiyaṃ anukkamena katābhisekā. Tassa Okkākassa parampara-bhūtānaṃ anekasatasahassa-rājūnaṃ aparabhāge punāparo Okkāko nāma rājā ahosi. Tassa pi paramparabhūtānaṃ anekasahassarājūnaṃ aparabhāge punāparo Okkāko nāma rājā ahosi ti evaṃ tayo Okkākavaṃsā ahesuṃ. Tesu tatiya - Okkākarājassa putta - nattu - panattā Okkākukho Nipuro Candimā Candamukho Sivi Sañjayo Vessantaro Jālī Sivivāhano Sihassaro ti ime dasa rājāno Kapilapure katābhisekā. Sihassarassa rañño putta - nattu - panattā dveasītirājasahassāni Kapilapure; tesam pi antimo Jayaseno nāma rājā; tassa Sihahanu Yasodharā ti duve sutā. Devadahanagare pana Devadahasakko nāma rājā ahosi; tassa pi Añjano Kaccānā ti duve sutā. Tesam Kaccānā Sihahanussa rañño aggamahesī ahosi. Jayasenassa dhītā Yasodharā Añjanasakkassa aggamahesī. Añjanasakkassa pi Māyā Pajāpati ti duve dhītā, Daṇḍapāṇi Suppabuddho ti duve puttā ahesuṃ. Sihahanussa rañño Suddhodano Dhotodano Sakkodano Sukhodano Amitodano ti pañca puttā, Amitā Pamitā ti duve dhītā ahesuṃ. Tāsu pi Amitā Suppabuddhassa aggamahesī; tassā Subhaddakaccānā Devadatto ti duve

¹ MT. 129 Tāmalittiyanagare.

² Tp. Maghadevā-

³ MT. Asocarājā as v.l.

⁴ *ibid.* 130 Vihāsavo.

⁵ *ibid.* Vilārato.

sutā. Añjanasakkassa dhītā Māyā Pajāpati ti Suddhodana-sakkassa duve aggamaheṣiyo ahesuṃ. Tāsu Māyāya putto amhākaṃ bodhisatto Siddhattho nāma Suppabuddhasakkassa atrajassa Devadattassa kaṇiṭṭhā Subhaddakaccānā nāma dhītā amhākaṃ bodhisattassa aggamaheṣī. Tassā pi Rāhulabhaddo nāma putto ahosi. Te ca sabbe Mahāsammatādayo Paṭhama-Okkākantā dvipaṇṇāsa-sahassādhikāni dvisatasahassāni aṭṭhacattālīsuttarāni pañcasatāni ca rājāno ahesuṃ. Vessantarādayo Suddhodonantā dvāsītisahassāni chahi uttarāni. Tatiya-Okkākādayo Suddhodonantā tato sattahi adhikatarā. Paṭhama-Okkākassa c’eva Tatiya-Okkākassa ca antare anekasatasahassarājāno kir’ āhesuṃ. Mahāsammatādayo c’ eva Tatiya-Okkākādayo catuttimsa-sahassāni tisatasahassāni ekasatṭhiadhikāni pañcasatāni ca sabbe rājāno ahesuṃ. Iccevaṃ amhākaṃ bodhisattassa vaṃso veditabbo. *Dūrenidāne vaṃsakathā paripuṇṇā.*

Kassapassa pana Bhagavato orabhāge ṭhapetvā amhākaṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ añño Buddho nāma na uppajji. Dīpaṅkarapādamūle katābhinihāro amhākaṃ bodhisatto evaṃ asambhinne Mahāsammatarājavaṃse Vessantaratta-bhāve ṭhito mahāpaṭhavimṃ sattakkhattuṃ kampetvā brāhmaṇassa Jālī Kaṇhā ti dve putte datvā punadivase Sakkassa Maddideviyā dānavasena pāramikūtaṃ gāhetvā āyupariyosāne tato cavitvā Tusitabhavane nibbatti. *Iti Dūrenidānakathāya kāyavacīpatthanākālo paripuṇṇo.*

IDĀNI AVIDŪRENIDĀNAKATHĀ SAMPATTĀ

Sabbapāramīnaṃ pūritattā bodhisatto saṭṭhisatasahassādhikāni sattapaṇṇāsavassakoṭiyo Tusitabhavane aṭṭhāsi. Tusitabhavane vasamāne yeva bodhisatte Buddhakolāhalaṃ nāma udapādi. Kathaṃ? Vassa-sahassassa accayena Sabbaññūbuddho loke uppajjissatī ti lokapāladevatā “Ito mārīsā vassa-sahassassa accayena Sabbaññūbuddho loke uppajjissatī” ti ugghosentiyo āhiṇḍanti. Devatānam pana manussagaṇanāya vasena idāni sattahi divasehi cuti bhavissatī ti pañcapubbanimittāni uppajjanti: dibbapup-

phāni milāyanti, dibbavatthāni kilissanti, kacchehi sedā muccanti, kāyo dubbaṇṇo hoti, devo devāsane nābhiramati. Bodhisatto pi tāni disvā “ idāni anantare attabhāve Buddho bhavissāmī ” ti na bhāyati. Ath’ assa tesu pātubhūtesu Buddhakolāhalasaddaṃ sutvā sakāla-dasasahassa-cakkavāl-adevatā ekato sannipatitvā bodhisattassa santikam upasaṅkamitvā

27. “ Kālo ’yan te mahāvīra, uppajja mātukucchiyaṃ sadevakam tāranta bujjhassu amatam padan ”¹ ti yāciṃsu. Atha mahāsatto devatāhi evaṃ āyāciyamāno devatānaṃ paṭiññaṃ akatvā va kāla-dīpadesa-kula-janetti-āyuparicchadavasena pañcamahāvilokanāni vilokesi. Tattha vassa-satasahassato heṭṭhā vassasatato uddhaṃ Buddhānaṃ āyukālo nāma. Tādā vassa-satakālo. Atha mahāsatto ’dāni nibbattitabbakālo ti kalam apassi. Tato Jambudīpe yeva Majjhimadesaṃ passitvā Kapilavatthu nāma nagaraṃ, tattha mayā nibbattitabban ti niṭṭham agamāsi. Tato lokasammate khattiyakule vā brāhmaṇakule vā Buddhā nibbattanti, etarahi khattiyakulaṃ lokasammataṃ, tattha nibbattissāmi; Suddhodano nāma rājā pitā bhavissati ti kulaṃ passī. Tato Buddhamātā nāma lolā surādhuttā na hoti; kappasatasahassam pana pūritapārami jātito paṭṭhāya akhaṇḍapañcasilā yeva hoti; ayañ ca Mahāmāyā devī nāma edisī; ayam me mātā bhavissati ti. Kittakam pan’ assā āyū ti? Dasamāsānaṃ upari sattadivasāni passī. Iti imaṃ pañcamahāvilokanaṃ viloketvā va “ kālo me mārisā Buddhabhāvāyā ” ti devatānaṃ paṭiññaṃ datvā “ gacchatha tumhe ” ti devatā uyyojetvā Tusitadevatāhi parivuto tatra vicaranto va cavitvā Mahāmāyāya deviyā kucchimhi Āsāḷhapuṇṇamāyaṃ Uttarāsāḷhanakkhattena somanassa-sahagata - ñāṇasampayutta - asaṅkhārikamahāvīpākacittena paṭisandhim gaṇhi. Tipiṭakamahāsīvatthero pan’ āha upekkhāsahagatenā ti.

¹ *Budv.* I. 67, quoted *Budv.A.* 273, *Dh.A.* i. 84.

28. Cavitvā Tusitā kāyā yadā okkami kucchiyaṃ
dasasahassī lokadhātu kampittha dharaṇī tadā.¹

Tadā kira Mahāmāyā devī tassā puṇṇamāya sukkapakke navamito paṭṭhāya nakkhattakīlaṃ anubhavamānā sattame divase uposathaṅgāni adhiṭṭhāya sirigabbhaṃ pavisitvā sirisayane nipannā niddam okkamayamānā supinam addasa: eko setavaravāraṇo suvaṇṇapabbatā oruyha taṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā dakkhiṇapassaṃ phāletvā kucchim pavitṭhasadiso ahosi. Sā pabuddhā taṃ supinaṃ rañño ārocesi. Rājā catusaṭṭhimatte brāhmaṇe “ kim bhavissati ” ti pucchi. Brāhmaṇā āhaṃsu: “ Mā cintayi mahārāja, deviyā gabbho patiṭṭhito; so ca kho puriso, na itthi bhavissati. So sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasissati rājā bhavissati cakkavattī; sace agārasmā nikkhamma pabbajissati, Buddho bhavissati loke vivattacchaddo ” ti.

Tassā pi deviyā manussaloke navamito paṭṭhāya nakkhattakīlaṃ anubhavamānakālo Tusitabhavane bodhisattassa pañcapubbanimittapātubhāvakālo va. Bodhisattamātā pana paṭhamavaye sampattim anubhavitvā vatthuvisadattā majjhimavayassa tatiyakotṭhāse bodhisattaṃ dasamāse kucchinā pariharitvā Visākhapuṇṇamāyaṃ Visākhanakkhattena vijāyī. Jātakkaṇe pi 'ssa dvattimsa-pubbanimittāni pāturaheṣuṃ:

29. Sabbattha-siddhatthakare kumāre
sivaṅkare santikare ca jāte
pakampi saṅkampi tadā samantā
sahassa-saṅkhyā dasa-lokadhātu.

Bodhisattena kira Rāhulamātā Ānandatthero Channo Kanthako nidhikumbhī mahābodhi² ti ime satta saha-jātā nāma. Bodhisatte sattāhajāte aññesaṃ asādhāraṇattā Mahāmāyādevī Visākhamāse kālapakkhassa sattamiyaṃ kālaṅkatvā Tusitabhavane nibbatti. Tato varavappamaṇ-

¹ *Budv.* I. 68.

² *Budv. A.* 131 adds Kāludāyīn as the seventh.

galadivase mahāsatto āṇāpāṇe parigaṇhitvā paṭhamajjhānaṃ nibbattesi. Bodhisattassa nāmaṃ gaṇhitvā pañcame divase sabbalokatthasiddhikaraṇattā Siddhattho ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Atha mahāsatto anukkamena soḷasavassuddesiko ahosi. Sākiyā pana attano dhītaro alaṅkaritvā cattālīsa-sahassanāṭakittiyo pādapariariyatthāya pesesum. Tāsu pi Rāhulamātā Bhaddakaccānā devī aggamahesī ahosi. Bodhisatto tāhi paricariyamāno tiṇṇaṃ utūnaṃ anucchavikesu Canda-Kokanuda-Koñcanāmakesu tisu pāsādesu sampattim anubhavati.

So pi atṭhavīsatime vasse Āsālhapuṇṇamiyaṃ rathavaram āruya uyyānābhimukho gacchanto jarājīṇṇa-purisaṃ disvā tato catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Kattikapuṇṇamiyaṃ vyādhitaṃ purisaṃ, tato catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Phagguṇapūṇṇamiyaṃ matapurisaṃ disvā paṭinivatti. Tato ekūnatimsatime vasse Āsālhapuṇṇamāyaṃ evaṃ gacchanto pabbajitavesaṃ purisaṃ disvā pabbajjāya rucim uppādetvā uyyānaṃ agamāsi. Tasmim yeva divase Rāhulabhaddo jāto. Tattha divasabhāgaṃ uyyānarasaṃ anubhavitvā maṅgalapokkharaniyaṃ nahātvā atthaṅgate suriye maṅgalasilātale attānaṃ alaṅkaritvā rathavaram abhiruhi. Taṅkhaṇe yeva Rāhulabhaddassa jātasāsaṇaṃ sutvā “Rāhulo jāto, bandhanaṃ jātaṃ” ti vatvā sirisobhaggena nagaraṃ pāvisi.

Pāsādaṃ abhiruhitvā sirisayane nipajjitvā kilesesu viratacittatāya naccagītādisu anabhirato muhuttaṃ niddam okkami. Aḍḍharattisaṃmaye pabujjhivā dhotasaṅkhasaḍḍisaṃ Kanthakan nāma assarājaṃ abhirūhitvā Channaṃ assavāladhiṃ gāhāpetvā mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ nikkhamanto mahādvāraṃ sampāpuṇi. Tasmim kāle Māro mahāsattam āha:

30. “Mā nikkhama mahāvīra, ito te sattame dine
dibban tu cakkaratanaṃ addhā pātubhavissatī” ti.

Mahāsatto āha:

31. “Māra, jānāmi ’ahaṃ mayhaṃ cakkassa pana
sambhavaṃ;
anattiko ’haṃ rajjena; gaccha tvaṃ Māra mā tiṭṭha.

32. Sakaladasasahassiṃ lokadhātum aham pana
unnādetvā bhavissāmi Buddho loke vināyako ” ti.¹

So tath’ ev’ antaradhāyi. Ekaratten’ eva tiṇi rajjāni atikkamma tiṃsayojanikaṃ maggaṃ gantvā Anomānādī-tīraṃ sampāpuṇi. Mahāsatto pi tattha pabbajito tasmim yeva padese Anupiyān nāma ambavanāṃ atthi, tattha sattāhaṃ pabbajjāsukhena vītināmetvā ekadivasaṃ eva tiṃsayojanikaṃ maggaṃ gantvā Asaṅgagaṅgānadiṃ uttaritvā Āsālhamāse kālapakkhassa aṭṭhamiyaṃ Rājagahaṃ pavisitvā piṇḍāya caritvā pavīṭṭhadvāren’ eva nagarā nikkhamitvā Paṇḍavapabbatacchāyāya nisīditvā paribhuñji. Bimbisārārājena niyyāditāṃ sabbāṃ issariyaṃ paṭikkhipitvā tassa paṭiññaṃ datvā Ālārakaṃ ca Kālāmaṃ Uddakaṃ ca Rāmaputtaṃ upasaṅkamitvā samāpattiyo nibbattetvā “nāyaṃ maggo bodhāyā” ti Uruvelaṃ gantvā tattha chabbassāni dukkarakārikaṃ mahāpadhānaṃ padahi. Atha mahāsatto pañcatīṃsatime vasse cātuddasiyā pakkhassa pañca mahāsupine passitvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Sujātāya dinnāṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā suvaṇṇacāṭiṃ gahetvā Nerañjarāya paṭisotaṃ khipitvā Kālānāgarājaṃ supantaṃ pabodhetvā Nerañjarāya tīre sālavane divāvihāraṃ katvā sāyaṇhasamaye devatāhi alaṅkatena maggena bodhiruk-khābhimukho pāyāsi. Pavisanto ca pana Soṭṭhiyena tiṇahārakena dinnāṃ tiṇamuṭṭhiṃ santharitvā assatthaduma-rājaṃ tikkhattuṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā puratthābhimukho nisīdi. Atha mahāpuriso suriye dharamāne yeva sāyaṇhasamaye Māraṃ saseṇaṃ vidhamitvā paṭhamayāme pubbenivāsaṃ anussaritvā, majjhimayāme dībbacakkhuṃ vīsodhetvā, paccūsaṃsamaye paccayākāre ñāṇaṃ otāretvā āṇāpāṇacatutthajjhānaṃ nibbattetvā tad eva pādakaṃ katvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā maggapaṭipāṭiyā catutthamaggena sabbakilese khepetvā aruṇodaye sabba-buddhagaṇa-

¹ *Budv.A.* 283.

patimaṇḍitaṃ sabbaññutañāṇaṃ paṭivijjhi. *Iti Avidūrenidānakathāya bodhādbhikāro paripuṇṇo.*

IDĀNI SANTIKENIDĀNAKATHĀ SAMPATTĀ

Evaṃ aruṇodaye Sammāsambuddho hutvā tasmīṃ yeva pallaṅke sattāhaṃ vimuttisukhapatisevanena vītināmesi. Visākhamāsassa kālapakkhe aṭṭhamito paṭṭhāya animise sattāhaṃ vītināmesi. Tassa ca māsassa kālapakkhuposathadivasato paṭṭhāya caṅkame sattāhaṃ; Jeṭṭhamāsassa sukkapakkhe sattamito paṭṭhāya ratanaghare sattāhaṃ; tassa ca pakkhassa cuddasamito paṭṭhāya Ajapālanigrodhe sattāhaṃ; Jeṭṭhamāsassa kālapakkhe chaṭṭhadivasato paṭṭhāya Mucalinde sattāhaṃ; tassa ca pakkhassa terasamito paṭṭhāya Rājāyatane sattāhaṃ vītināmesi. Atha Satthā sattasattāhaṃ patvā Āsālhamāsassa sukkapakkhe aṭṭhamiyaṃ Sakkena dinnāṃ dantakaṭṭhaṃ haritakaṃ valañjitvā catūhi rājūhi dinnāṃ selamayapattaṃ paṭiggahetvā Tapussa-Bhallikānaṃ madhumanthaṃ bhuñjitvā puna Ajapālanigrodhe; terasamiyaṃ pi cuddasamiyaṃ pi bodhimandaśamantā yeva piṇḍāya caranto viharitvā Āsālhapuṇṇamiyaṃ kālass' eva pattacivaram ādāya aṭṭhārasayojanamaggaṃ paṭipanno taṃ divasaṃ yeva sāyaṇhasamaye Isipatanāṃ agamāsi. Tattha Uttarāsālhanakkhattayoge vattamāne yeva pañcavaggiye there Dhammacakkappavattanakathāya āman-
tesī.

Dhammacakkappavattana-suttantapariyosāne aṭṭhārasahi brahmakotihi saddhiṃ Aññāta-Koṇḍaññatthero sotāpattiphale paṭiṭṭhahi.

33. Brahmunā yācito Satthā Dhammacakkam pavattayi;
aṭṭhārasannaṃ koṭīnaṃ paṭhamābhisamayo ahu.¹

Taṃdivasaṃ eva (ajja) rattiyaṃ anussavapasannā Kālī sotāpannā ahosi.² Paṭipadadivase Vappattherassa, dutiyadivase Bhaddiyattherassa, tatiyadivase Mahānāmat-

¹ Cf. *Budv. A.* 291.

² Cf. *A.* i. 26, *Sn. A.* 208f.

therassa, catutthiyaṃ Assajittherassa dhammacakkhu udapādi. Pañcamiyaṃ sabbe te pañcavaggiyā Anattalak-khaṇasuttapariyosāṇe arahatte patitṭhahimsu. Aṭṭhamiyaṃ Nālakattherassa Moneyyapaṭipadaṃ desesi. Atha Satthā tatth' eva Yasakulaputto yassaṃ rattiyaṃ gehaṃ pahāya nikkhami, tasmim̐ yeva rattibhāge taṃ sotāpattiphale patitṭhāpetvā punadivase arahatte patitṭhāpesi. Tatth' eva apare pi tassa sahāyake catupaññāsajane arahatte patitṭhāpesi. Evaṃ bodhito paṭhame vasse loke ekasatṭhi arahantā ahesuṃ: Sammāsambuddho, pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū, Yasatthero, tassa catupaññāsa-sahāyakā therā ti.

Pavattita-pavaradhammacakko Bhagavā Isipatane paṭhamavassam̐ vasanto vutthavasso pavāretvā sabbe satṭhi-arahante disāsu pesetvā sayam̐ Uruvelaṃ gacchanto antarāmagge Kappāsikavanasaṇḍe tiṃsa-Bhaddavaggiya-kumāre vinetvā ehibhikkhu-pabbajjāya pabbājetvā disāsu pesetvā anukkamena Uruvelaṃ sampāpuṇi. Tattha tayo māse vasanto ekadivam̐ yeva rattibhāge Uruvelakassapassa agāre vasantaṃ nāgarājaṃ vinesi. Punadivase rattibhāge Nerañjarāya Uruvelakassapassa aggisālāyaṃ vasantaṃ nāgarājaṃ damesi. Punadivase Uruvelakassapassa avidūre aññatarasmim̐ vanasaṇḍe vihāsi. Ath' ekadivam̐ rattibhāge cattāro mahārājāno Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamimsu. Punadivase rattibhāge Sakko devānam̐ indo; punadivase Brahmā Sahampati Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkami. Phussamāsa-puṇṇamiyaṃ Laṅkādīpaṃ agamāsi. Tadā kira Uruvelakassapo “aho nūna mahāsamaṇo svātanāya nāgaccheyyā” ti cintesi. Tassa parivitakkaṃ ñatvā pabhātāya rattiyā pattacīvaram̐ ādāya Himavantaṃ gantvā sarīraṃ paṭijaggitvā Uttarakuruto bhattam̐ āharitvā Anotattadahe paribhuñjitvā tattha divāvihāraṃ viharitvā sāyaṇhasamaye Laṅkādīpaṃ visodhetum̐ gantvā Mahiyaṅgaṇathūpassa uparibhāge ākāse aṭṭhāsi. Tattha kattabbakiccaṃ katvā tasmim̐ yeva rattibhāge Uruvelaṃ pun' āgami. Punadivase Bhagavato paṃsukūlaṃ uppannam̐. Punadivase Himavantato jambuphalaṃ āharitvā Uruvelakassapassa adāsi; punadivase

ambaphalam; punadivase āmalakam; punadivase jaṭilā sakideva pañcakatṭhasatāni phālayiṃsu, pañca-aggisatāni ujḍālayiṃsu, vijjhāpayiṃsu; punadivase pañca-mandāmu-khīsatāni abhinimmini; punadivase Bhagavā samantā udakam ussādetvā majjhe reṇuhatāya bhūmiyā caṅkami. Evaṃ aḍḍhuḍḍhāni pāṭihāriyasahassāni dassetvā Uruvelakassapādayo sahasajāṭilaparivāre tayo bhāṭikajaṭile dametvā Gayāsīse Ādittapariyāya-desanāya arahatte paṭiṭṭhāpetvā tena arahantasahassena parivuto Bimbisārassa rañño paṭiññam mocessāmi ti anukkamena Rājagaham gantvā Rājagahanagarūpacāre Laṭṭhivanuyyānam nāma sampāpuṇi. Tasmim yeva divase Laṭṭhivanuyyāne Nāradaḍātakam¹ kathesi. Desanāpariyosāne Bimbisārārājā ekādasahi nahutehi saddhim sotāpatti phale paṭiṭṭhahi.

Punadivase Phussa-kāla-uposathe Veluvanam paṭigga-hetvā pāṭipadadivase aḍḍhateyyehi paribbājakasatehi saddhim sāvakayugam pabbājesi. Tesam Mahāmoggallāno Māghamāsassa sattamiyam sāvaka-pāramiññāṇassa matthakam patto. Mahāsāriputto pana Māghapūṇṇamiyam sāvaka-pāramiññāṇassa matthakam patto. Kasmā? Parikkammama-hantatāya. Māghapūṇṇamiyam Māghanakkhattayoge vattamāne addhaterasasatānam bhikkhūnam majjhagato Satthā Veluvane sāvakayugānam aggasāvakaṭṭhānam datvā caturaṅgasāvakasannipātam katvā pātimokkham uddisi. Aḍḍhaterasa-satānan ti Uruvelakassapādīnam tiṇṇam Kassapānam jaṭilasahassam, dvinnam aggasāvakānam aḍḍhateyyāni satāni ti evam paññāsādhikānam dvādasasa-tānam. *Caturaṅgāni* nāma: sabbe ehibhikkhukā honti, sabbe chaḷabhiññā honti; sabbe anāmantitā va āgatā; paṇṇarasa-uposathadivaso cā ti. Tāni hi yasmim sannipāte samaggāni, so caturaṅgasannipāto nāma. Yo ca Māghanak-khattayoge niyamito so pi paṭhamo vā ti; aniyamito kadāci dutiyo pi hoti.

¹ Mahānārada[kassapa]ḍātakam, No. 544.

Satthā Uruvelāyaṃ tayo māse, Rājagahe dve māse vasi ti ettāvata Bārāṇasito nikkhantassa pañca māsā atikkantā. Ath' evaṃ Bhagavati tasmim tasmim viharante Suddhodanarājā “Putto me chabbassāni dukkarakārikaṃ katvā paramābhisambodhim patvā pavattitavaradhammacakko Rājagahaṃ gantvā Veluvanavihāre viharati” ti sutvā “Ehi bhane, purisa-sahassaparivāro Rājagahaṃ gantvā mama vacanena: pitā te Suddhodana-mahārājā daṭṭhukāmo ti vatvā puttam me gaṇhitvā ehi” ti dasakkhattum dasa amacce pesesi. Te sabbe saddhim dasasahassaparivārehi arahatte patitthahimsu. Bhagavā te ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājesi. Phagguṇapunnamiyaṃ tesam sabbapacchimo Kāludāyitthero “Atikkanto hemanto, vasantasamayo anuppatto; kālo Dasabalassa nātisaṅgahaṃ kātun” ti cintetvā Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā satthimattāhi gāthāhi gamanavaṇṇanam vaṇṇetvā “Bhante, tumhākaṃ pitā Suddhodana-mahārājā tumhe daṭṭhukāmo; karotha nātakaṃ saṅgahan” ti āha. “Sādhu Udāyī” ti Bhagavā vīsatiyā khīṇāsava-bhikkhusahassemi parivuto paṭipade Rājagahā nikkhamitvā satthiyojana-maggaṃ paṭipajjitvā divase divase yojanaṃ gacchanto dvīhi māsemi Visākhapunnamiyaṃ Kapilapuraṃ pāpuṇi. Tasmim yeva divase Sākiyarājūnaṃ mānavissajjanattham yamakapāṭihāriyam akāsi. Attano Buddhānubhāvaṃ paridīpayanto dasasahassacakkavāḷappamāṇāyāmaṃ dvādasayojanavittatam sabbaratanamayaṃ caṅkamaṃ māpetvā tattha caṅkamanto mahābhinihāraṇ ca pāramipūraṇaṇ ca pucchantassa MahāSāriputtassa Buddhavaṃsaṃ kathesi. Puna “katamāsu nu kho bhante jātisu ime Buddhakāradhammā katham vā paripācītā” ti pucchantassa Cariyāpiṭakaṃ kathesi. Ratanacaṅkamato otarivā Nigrodhārāme viharanto vīsatiyā khīṇāsavasahassemi parivuto pokkharavassam ārabba Vessantarajātakam¹ kathesi. Sabbesu pi animantetvā

¹ No. 547.

gatesu punadivase Satthā Kapilapure piṇḍāya pavisitvā sapadānaṃ vicari.

Rāhulamātā pi sihapañjaraṃ vivaritvā olokayamānā Buddhasiriṃ disvā atṭhahi Narasīhagāthāhi¹ abhitthavi. Bhagavā Suddhodanamahārājassa “uttitṭhe nappamajjeyyā”² ti dhammaṃ kathesi. Gāthāpariyosāne rājā sotāpatti-phale patiṭṭhahi. “Dhammañ care sucaritan”³ ti gāthāpariyosāne sakadāgāmiphale patiṭṭhahi. Rāhulamātāya sirigabbhaṃ gantvā Candakinnarajātaṃ⁴ kathetvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Kapilavatthupuraṃ sampattadivasato tatiye divase Nandakumāraṃ pabbājesi; sattame divase Rāhulakumāraṃ pabbājesi. Kapilavatthupuragamanakālo paripuṇṇo. *Paṭhamavassam*.

Dutiavassam⁵ pi tatiavassam pi catutthavassam pi Veluvane vihari. Pañcamavassam Vesāliyaṃ Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tasmiṃ yeva vasse Cittamāsassa kālapakkhuposathadivase Cūlodara-Mahodarānaṃ dvinnam nāgarājūnaṃ dametum Jetavanato *Nāgadīpaṃ* upāgami. Chatṭham Makulapabbate. Sattamaṃ Tāvatisabhavane. Tasmiñ hi vasse Bhagavā Āsāhapuṇṇamāyaṃ Uttarāsālhana-kkhattayoge vattamāne Sāvatthinagaradvārasamīpe Gaṇḍambarukkhamūle yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ karonto sannipatitāya chattimsayojanāya parisāya vaḍḍhamānakacchāyāya ākāse caṅkamaṃ māpesi; tam pana ekacakkavāḷapamāṇāyamaṃ ahosi. Bhagavā tattha pāṭihāriyaṃ akāsi. Katvā ca pana dakkhiṇapādaṃ ukkhipitvā Yugandharamatthake ṭhapetvā itarapādaṃ ukkhipitvā Sinerumatthake ṭhapesi. Evaṃ atṭhasatthi-yojanasahassatṭhāne tayo padavārā ahesum. Satthā devaparisāya majjhe nisinno mātaraṃ ārabha Abhidhammapiṭakaṃ kathesi. Tayo māse nirantaraṃ Abhidhammaṃ desetvā vutthavasso pavāretvā mahāpavār-

¹ Cf. J. i. 89.

² *Dhp.* 168.

³ *Dhp.* 169.

⁴ No. 485.

⁵ Cf. *Budv.A.* 3, *AA.* ii. 124-5.

aṇḍivase Assayujanakkhatte vattamāne Tāvatiṃsabha-
vanato otarivā Saṅkassanagaradvāre patiṭṭhahi. Aṭṭhamam
Bhagge Bhimsakalāvane¹. Tasmim yeva vasse Visākha-
puṇṇamiyam Bhagavā Kapilavatthu-Koliyavāsīhi pañcasata-
mahākhīṇāsavehi parivuto attano parivārena chakoṭimattena
saha Sumananāgarājena Tathāgatassa upari suriyaramsini-
vāraṇattham supupphitacampakarukkham gahetvā chādiy-
amāno Maṇiakkhika-nāgarājassa anuggahatthāya Jetavanato
Kalyāṇidesam agamāsi. Atha Maṇiakkhiko Buddhapamukham
bhikkhusaṅgham dibbabhojanehi bhojetvā ekamantaṃ
nisīdi. Satthā pi tassa bhuttānumodanaṃ katvā Sumanakūṭe
padacetiyaṃ dassetvā tasmim pabbatapadese divāvihāram
akāsi. Tato vuṭṭhāya Dīghavāpicetiyaṭṭhāne nirodhasamā-
pattim samāpajjitvā tattha rakkhanattham Mahāsenadeva-
puttassa niyyādesi. Tato vuṭṭhāya Mahāthūpaṭṭhāne Sālarū-
passa devaputtassa; tato Thūpārāmacetiyaṭṭhāne Puthuvi-
māladepaputtassa; tato Marica-cetiyaṭṭhāne Indadeva-
puttassa; tato Kārāma- (Kācaragāma-) cetiyaṭṭhāne
Mahāghosadevaputtassa; tato Tissamahāvihārācetiyaṭṭhāne
Maṇikārādevaputtassa; tato Nāgamahācetiyaṭṭhāne Mahin-
dadevaputtassa. Tato vuṭṭhāya nalādhātupatiṭṭhitatṭhāne
samāpattim samāpajjitvā tattha rakkhanattham Sumana-
nāgarājassa niyyādesi. Sabbesu pi ṭhānesu samāpattim
samāpajjanakāle mahāpaṭhavī akampittha. Bhagavā “appa-
matto hohi” ti Sumananāgarājānam ovaditvā pañcasata-
bhikkhūhi parivuto Jetavanam eva gato.

Navamam Kosambiyam. Dasamam Pārileyyake
vanasaṇḍe. Ekādasamam Nālāyam brāhmaṇagāme.
Dvādasamam Verañjāyam. Terasamam Rājagahe Pāliya-
pabbate.² Cuddasamam Jetavane. Pañcadasamam Kapilavat-
thusmim. Soḷasamam Ālavakam dametvā caturāsītīpāṇasa-
hassāni amataṃ pāyetvā Ālaviyam. Sattarasamam Rājagahe.
Aṭṭhārasamam pi ekūnavīsatiṃ pi Pāliya-pabbate.³

¹ Usually spelt Bhesakalā-.

² Cāliya-pabbate (?) as at *Budv.A.* 3, *AA.* ii. 124.

Visatimaṃ Rājagahe viharī ti evaṃ visativassāni anibaddha-vāso Bhagavā yattha phāsukaṃ hoti tattha tath' eva vasi. Tato paṭṭhāya pañcavīsativassāni dve yeva senāsanāni dhuvaparibhogāni Jetavanañ ca Pubbārāmo ca. Kasmā? Dvinnaṃ kulānaṃ guṇamahantatāya. Pacchime pana saṃvacchare Vajjiraṭṭhe Vesālinagarasamīpe Beluvagāmake vassaṃ upagañchi. Atha kho Bhagavā vassaṃ vuttho Beluvagāmā nikkhamitvā anupubbena Sāvattim patvā Jetavanaṃ pāvisi. Dhammasenāpati Sāriputto “Buddhā nu kho paṭhamam parinibbāyanti, udāhu aggasāvaka” ti parivitakketvā tato aggasāvaka paṭhaman ti ñatvā attano āyusañkhāraṃ olokesi. So sattāham eva āyusañkhāro pavattissati ti ñatvā “kattha parinibbāyissāmī” ti cintesi. Tato “Aññākoṇḍaññatthero Chaddantadahe, Rāhulattthero Tāvattimsabhavane parinibbāyi; aham pana Nālakagāme jātovarake yeva parinibbāyissāmī” ti sannitṭhānaṃ katvā Bhagavantam anujānāpetvā sabbattha ekarattivāsena antarāmagge sattāham manussānaṃ anuggahaṃ karonto sāyaṃ Nālakagāmaṃ patvā Rūpasāriṃ nāma brāhmaṇiṃ attano janettiṃ vinesi. Vinetvā ca pana tassā Kattikapuṇṇamāya rattiyā pacchimayāme yeva parinibbāyi. Bhagavā pana bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto Sāvattihīyā nikkhamitvā anupubbena Rājagahaṃ gantvā Veluvane vihāsi. Tadā Mahāmoggallāno Isigilipasse Kāḷasilāyaṃ viharati. So ca kammabalena corehi paharito satim labhitvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā Kattikamāsassa kālapakkhuposathe tath' eva parinibbāyi. Sāvakayugañ hi catucattālīsavassikaṃ ahoṣi ti veditabbaṃ.

Satthā pana dvīsu aggasāvakesu aciranibbutesu mahābhikkhusaṅghaparivuto Rājagahā nikkhamitvā Vesālim patvā Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ viharati. Atha kho Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ yena Pāvālacetiyaṃ¹ ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya; tattha āyusañkhāraṃ vossaji. Evam anukkamena Bhagavā

pacchimavassam vuttho Māghapuṇṇamiyaṃ Māghanak-khattena ito tiṇṇaṃ māsānam accayena Visākhapuṇṇamiyaṃ Visākhanakkhattayoge vattamāne Bhagavā Kusinārāyaṃ Mallānaṃ sālavane mahāparinibbānamañce nipanno “ajja mahārāja Sīhabāhusa rañño putto Vijayakumāro sattasatehi purisehi parivārīto Laṅkādiṇaṃ gato, tattha anāgate mama sāsanaṃ patitṭhahissati; saparisaṇaṃ c’ eva taṃ Laṅkādiṇaṃ ca rakkhāhi” ti Sakkaṃ devarājānaṃ avoca. Pañca mahāadhiṭṭhānāni pi adhiṭṭhāsi. Katamāni pañca? Laṅkādiṇe mahābodhipatiṭṭhāpanatthāya Asokamahārāja mahābodhigaṇhanatthaṃ gāmissati; tadā mahābodhissa dakkhiṇasākhā sayam eva chijjivā suvaṇṇakaṭāhe patitṭhātū ti adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam ekaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṃ. “Tattha patiṭṭhānakāle va mahābodhi himavalāhakagabbhaṃ pavisitvā tiṭṭhatū” ti adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam dutiyaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṃ. “Sattame divase himavalāhakagabbhato oruyha suvaṇṇakaṭāhe patiṭṭhito pattehi ca phalehi ca chabbaṇṇaramsiyo muñcantū” ti adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam tatiyaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṃ. “Thūpārāme dakkhiṇakkhadhātu cetiyamhi patiṭṭhāna-divase yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ karotū” ti adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam catutthaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṃ. “Laṅkādiṇamhi yeva me doṇamattā dhātuyo Mahācetiyaṃhi patiṭṭhānakāle Buddha-vesaṃ gahetvā vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ karontū” ti adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam pañcamaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṃ. Iti pi vattabbaṃ vatvā kattabbaṇaṃ ca katvā paccūsakāle udayato tinādikappamāṇappatte anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyi. *Iti Santikenidānakathāyakkiccasādhana-kālo paripuṇṇo.*

Chabbidhanidānaṃ.

DHĀTUVANṆANĀ

Amhākaṃ Bhagavato sarīraṃ Kosinārakā Mallā sattāhaṃ sādhu-kīlaṇaṃ kilivā sattame divase jhāpesuṃ. Dīghāyuka-buddhānaṃ sarīraṃ suvaṇṇakkhandhasadisāṃ ekaghaṇaṃ eva hoti. Amhākaṃ pana Bhagavato dhātuyo soḷasadoṇamattā. “Ahaṃ naciraṃ thatvā parinibbāyissāmi; mayhaṃ sāsanaṃ na tāva sabbattha vitthārikaṃ; tasmā

parinibbutassa pi sāsapamattam pi dhātum gahetvā attano attano vasanaṭṭhāne cetiyaṃ katvā paricaranto mahājano saggaparāyaṇo hotū ” ti dhātuvikiraṇattham adhiṭṭhāsi. Tasmā vippakiṇṇā ca avippakiṇṇā ca. Catasso dāṭhā, dve akkhakā, uṇhisan ti imā satta dhātuyo na vippakiṇṇā. Sesā vippakiriṃsu. Tattha khuddakā sāsapamattā; majjhimā majjhe bhinna-taṇḍulasadisā; mahantā majjhe bhinnamuggadalamattā. Tattha khuddakā sumanamakulasadisā; majjhimā dhotamuggasadisā; mahantā suvaṇṇasadisā. Kosinārakā Mallā sattāham dhātuyo pūjetvā sattame divase bhājesum.

34. Eko¹ Rājagahe āsi; eko Vesāliyam pure; eko Kapilavatthusmiṃ; eko ca Allakappake.
35. Eko ca Rāmagāmamhi; eko ca Veṭhadīpake; eko Pāveyyake Malle; eko ca Kusinārake.²
36. Kumbhassa thūpaṃ kāresi brāhmaṇo Doṇasavhayo. Aṅgārathūpaṃ kāresum Moriyā tuṭṭhamānasā.
37. Aṭṭha sārīrikā thūpā; navamaṃ kumbhacetiyaṃ;³ Aṅgārathūpo dasamo tadā yeva patiṭṭhito.
38. Ekā dāṭhā Tidasapure; ekā Nāgapure ahu; ekā Gandhāraṇisaye; ekā Kālīṅgavhaye.⁴
39. Cattālīsa samā dantā⁵ kesā lomā ca sabbaso devā hariṃsu ekekaṃ cakkavāla-paramparā.
40. Vajirāyam Bhagavato patto daṇḍaṇ ca cīvaram; nivāsanaṃ Kururaṭṭhe⁶; paccattharaṇaṃ Silavhaye.⁷
41. Pāṭaliputtanagare karakaṃ kāyabandhanaṃ. Campāyaṃ udakasāti; uṇṇalomaṇ ca Kosale.
42. Kāsāvakam brahmaloke; veṭhanaṃ Tidase pure. Pāsāṇake padaṃ seṭṭhaṃ; yaṇ cā pi accalaṃ padaṃ.
43. Nisidanaṃ Avantīsu; Devaraṭṭhe⁸ attharaṇaṃ.

¹ Cf. *Budv.* xxviii. 2-12, *Thūpavaṇisa*, 33.

² *Budv.* Kosinārake.

³ *Budv.* navamo kumbhacetiyo.

⁴ *Budv.* Kālīṅgarājino.

⁵ *Budv.* samadantā.

⁶ *Budv.* Kulaghare, Kusa-.

⁷ *Budv.* Kapilavhaye.

⁸ *Budv.* raṭṭhe.

- Araṇi ca Mithilāyaṃ; Videhe parisāvanam.
 44. Vāsi sūcigharaṇ cā pi Indapatte pure tadā.
 parikkhāraṃ avasesaṃ¹ janapade Aparantake.²
 45. Dhātuyo aṭṭhadoṇā va; Jambudīpe sattadoṇakaṃ;
 ekadoṇaṃ Rāmagāme nāgarājā haranti taṃ.

Dhātuvannaṇā.

IDĀNI PAKIṆṆAKAṂ VATTABBAM

Sabbe pi Buddhā Uttarāsāḷhanakkhattena mātukucchiṃ okkamimsu, mahābhiniikkhamanaṃ nikkhamimsu, dhammacakkaṃ pavattayaṃ, yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ akaṃsu. Visākhanakkhattena katābhinihārā, jātā, sammāsambuddhā, parinibbutā ca. Māghanakkhattena sāvakasannipāto, āyusaṅkhāravossajanaṇi ca. Assayujanakkhattena devorohanaṃ. Ayaṃ nakkhattaparichedo.

Buddhānaṃ pañcavemattāni veditabbāni.³ Katamāni pañca? Addhāna-āyu-nimitta-vaya-padhānāni. Tattha hi kamato paññāsaddhā-viriyādhikā bodhisattā kappasatasahassāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni ca, aṭṭha asaṅkheyyāni ca, soḷasa asaṅkheyyāni ca pāramiyo pūrenti. Ayaṃ addhānavemattatā. Dīpaṅkaro Koṇḍañño Anomadassī Padumo Padumuttaro Atthadassī Dhammadassī Siddhattho Tisso ti ime nava Buddhā vassasatasahassāyukā. Maṅgalo Sumano Sobhito Nārado Sumedho Sujāto Piyadassī Phusso ti ime aṭṭha navutivassa-sahassāyukā. Vipassī asītivassa-sahassāyuko. Sikhī sattativassa-sahassāyuko. Revato Vessabhū ti ime dve saṭṭhivassa-sahassāyukā. Kakusandho Koṇāgamaṇo Kassapo ti ime tayo kamena cattālīsa-tiṃsa-vīsativassa-sahassāyukā ahesuṃ. Amhākaṃ Buddho vassasatāyuko hoti. Sabbe pi Buddhā āyuppamāṇaṃ pañcakotṭhāse katvā cattāri ṭhatvā pañcame vijjamāne yeva parinibbutā. Ayaṃ āyuvemattatā.

¹ *Budv.* parikkhārā avasesā.

² T. janapadasantike.

³ Cf. *Budv.A.* 296, where eight “differences” are given.

Dīghāyukā bodhisattā vassasate atikkante jīṇṇādisu
nimittesu ekekaṃ addasaṃsu; amhākaṃ pana bodhisatto
appāyukakāle uppanno catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena
uyyānaṃ gacchanto anukkamena ekekaṃ addasa. Ayaṃ
nimittapātubhāvavemattatā.

Dipaṅkara - Koṇḍañña - Anomadassī - Paduma - Padu-
muttera - Atthadassī - Siddhatthānaṃ pana agāravāso
dasavassasahassiko. Maṅgala - Sumana - Sobhita - Nārada -
Sumedha-Sujāta-Piyadassī-Phussānaṃ navavassasahassiko.
Dhammadassī-Vipassīnaṃ atthavassasahassiko. Tissa-
Sikhīnaṃ sattavassasahassiko. Revata-Vessabhūnaṃ
chavassasahassiko. Kakusandhassa catuvassasahassiko.
Koṇāgamanassa tivassasahassiko. Kassapassa dvivassa-
sahassiko. Amhākaṃ Bhagavato ekūnatimsavassiko. Ayaṃ
vayavemattatā.

Dīpaṅkara - Koṇḍañña - Sumana - Anomadassī - Sujāta -
Siddhattha-Kakusandhānaṃ dasamāsikā padhānacariyā
Maṅgala-Sumedha-Tissa-Sikhīnaṃ aṭṭhamāsikā. Revatassa
sattamāsikā. Piyadassī-Phussa-Vessabhū-Koṇāgamanānaṃ
chamāsikā. Paduma-Atthadassī-Vipassīnaṃ aḍḍhamāsikā.
Sobhita-Nārada-Padumuttara-Dhammadassī-Kassāpānaṃ
sattāhikā. Amhākaṃ Bhagavato chabbassikā padhānakiriya
ahosī ti. Ayaṃ padhānavemattatā.

Pakinnakakathā nitṭhitā.

SANGĪTIKĀLAKATHĀ

Bimbisāro ca Siddhatthakumāro cā ti ime ubho rājakumārā aññamaññaṃ sahāyakā ahesuṃ. Ubhinnaṃ pitaro pi evaṃ sahāyakā. Tesu bodhisatto Bimbisārato pañcavassādhiko ekūnatimsavasse mahābhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā chabbassaṃ padahitvā pañcatimsatime vasse abhisambujjhitvā Bimbisāravijitam upāgami. Bimbisāro pana paṇṇarasavassuddesikakāle katābhiseko. Tassa ca rājabhāvaṃ sampattassa soḷasame vasse Satthā dhammaṃ adesayi. Bimbisāro dvepaññāsavassāni rajjaṃ kāresi; Jīnasamāgamato pure paṇṇarasa vassāni, pacchā sattatimsa.

Tassa pana putto Ajātasattu taṃ ghātetvā rajjaṃ dvattiṃsavassāni kāresi. Rajjaṃ pattassa Ajātasattuno atthame vasse Bhagavā parinibbāyi. So pi pacchā catuvīsativassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Sattāhaparinibbute Bhagavati yam pi Subhaddena buddhapabbajitena “Alaṃ āvuso, mā socittha, mā paridevittha; sumuttā mayaṃ tena Mahāsamaṇenā” ti ādikaṃ vacanaṃ vuttaṃ, tam anussaranto Mahākassapatthero Dhamma-vinaya-saṅgāyanatthaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ ussāhaṃ janesi. Atha kho Tathāgatassa parinibbāṇato sattasu sādhuḷḷana-divasesu, sattasu ca dhātupūjādivasesu vītivattesu aḍḍhamāso atikkanto. Idāni gimhānaṃ diyaddho māso seso, upakaṭṭhā vassūpanāyikā ti vatvā Mahākassapa-pamukhā therā Rājagahe Dhammavinayaṃ saṅgāyeyyāmā ti Rājagahaṃ gantvā paṭhamaṃ māsam khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharanaṃ katvā majjhimaṃ Sāvaṇamāsam sannipatitvā Ajātasattunā kārāpīte Vebhārapabbatapasse Sattapaṇṇiguhāyaṃ daṭṭhabba-sāramaṇḍape Dhammavinaya-saṅgahaṃ karimṃsu. Te pana therā Mahākassapo Upāli Anuruddho Ānando ti evamādikā pañcakhīṇāsavasataparimāṇā ahesuṃ. Esā pi sattahi māsehi pariyosānaṃ agamāsī. Saṅgītipariyosāne ca “Mahākassapādayo therā Dasabalassa sāsaṇaṃ pañcavassa-sahassa-parimāṇaṃ kālaṃ pavattanasamatthaṃ karimṃsū” ti sañjātapamodā sādhuḷḷāraṃ dadamāṇā viya ayaṃ mahāpaṭhavī akampittha. Esā pana

46. Satehi pañcahi katā tena pañcasatā ti ca,
thereh’ eva katattā ca therikā ti ca vuccatī ti.

Paṭhamasaṅgītikālo paripuṇṇo.

Tato paraṃ Udayabhaddo¹ nāma Ajātasattuputto taṃ ghātetvā soḷasavassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tassa putto Anuruddho taṃ ghātetvā rajjaṃ kāresi. Anuruddhaputto Muṇḍako nāma taṃ ghātetvā rajjaṃ kāresi. Anuruddho Muṇḍako cā ti ubho attha vassāni rajjaṃ akārayuṃ. Muṇḍassa putto Nāgadāsako nāma taṃ ghātetvā catuvīsa-

¹ Cf. *Mhvs.* 4. 1-6, *Mhbv.* 96.

tivassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadā kira “pitughātakavaṃso ayan” ti kuddhā nāgarā Nāgadāsakarājānaṃ apānetvā Susunāgaṃ nāma amaccaṃ sādhusammataṃ rajje abhisin-cimsu. So pi aṭṭhārasavassāni rajjaṃ kāresi.

47. Ajātasattūdayabhaddarājā,
tath’ Ānuruddho, puna Muṇḍanāmo,
puttappaputto puna Nāgadāso,
athāpi rājā Susunāganāmo.

Iti ime charājāno Magadharājena Bimbisārena Vajjinaṃ paṭibāhaya Mahāgaṅgāya avidūraṭṭhāne Sunidha-Vassakārehi āṇattehi sumāpīte Pāṭaliputtanagare anukkamena āvasuṃ. Susunāgassa accayena tassa putto Kālāsoko nāma aṭṭhavāsivassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Rajjaṃ pana kārentassa Kālāsokassa rājino dasame vasse Sambuddhassa parinibbānato vassasataṃ paripuṇṇaṃ. Tadā Vesāliyaṃ dasasahassā bhikkhū dasavatthūni dīpenti. Tadā Yasatthero Kākaṇḍakaputto sāsanapavattiṃ sutvā dvādasa-bhikkhusatasahassāni Mahāvane sannipātesi. Tadā Vesālikā Vajjino pāpabhikkhū Pupphapuraṃ gantvā Kālāsokassa rañño evaṃ āhaṃsu: “Mayaṃ mahārāja Vesāliyaṃ Mahāvane Buddhassa vasitagaṇḍhakuṭiṃ paṭijaggantā vasāma; idāni pana gāmaṃvāsino bhikkhū Mahāvihāraṃ gaṇhissāma ti sannipatani; te nivārayā” ti. Tato rājā duggahito hutvā nivāraṇake amacce pesesi. Te amaccā devatānubhāvena mūlha nānādesamaggaṃ gaṇhiṃsu. Te pesetvā ca pana rājā rattiyaṃ supinena Lohakumbhiyā pakkhittaṃ attānaṃ passi. So pabujjhivā atibhito. Rañño bhaginī Nandā therī anāsavā ākāsen’ āgantvā:

48. Alajjinaṃ balaṃ datvā hāpesi vinayaṃ mama;
jīvanto yeva jāto ’si gambhīre Lohakumbhiyā.
49. Bhāriyaṃ te kataṃ pāpaṃ; dhammike ’yye khamāpaya;
pakkho tesaṃ ca hutvā tvaṃ kuru sāsanapaggahaṃ.
Evaṃ kate sotthi tuyhaṃ hessatī ti apakkami.¹

¹ Cf. *Mhvs.* 4. 40, 41.

Pabhātāya ca rattiyā rājā Pupphapurā nikkhamitvā Vesāliyaṃ Mahāvanaṃ gantvā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipā-tetvā ubhinnaṃ vādaṃ sutvā Pāveyyakānaṃ dhammika-bhāvaṃ, Pācīnakānaṃ Vajjiputtakānaṃ adhammikabhāvaṃ ñatvā “Aham bhante dhammikapakke t̥hito; mayhaṃ āṇacakkaṃ tumhākaṃ dhammacakkaṃ” ti vatvā bhik-kusaṅghaṃ vanditvā Pupphapuraṃ agamāsi. Tato bhikkhusaṅgho adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasamanatthaṃ ubbāhikāya aṭṭha there sammanni.

50. Sabbakāmi ca Sālho ca Khujjasobhitanāmakō
Vāsabhagāmiko cā ti therā pācīnakā ime.
51. Revato Sāṇasambhūto Yaso Kākaṇḍakatrajo
Sumano cā ti cattāro therā Pāveyyakā ime.
52. Sametum tāni vatthūni appasaddam anākulaṃ
agamum Vālikārāmaṃ aṭṭha therā anāsavā.

Tattha Revatatthero tāni vatthūni pucchi; Sabbakāmitthero tāni na kappantī ti vissajjesi. Atha te Mahāvanaṃ āgantvā sabbe bhikkhū sannipātesum. Tadā dvādasabhikkhusata-sahassāni sannipatīmsu. Puna tesam majjhe Revatattherena dasavatthūni pucchāpetvā Ānandattherassa saddhivihārikaṇa diṭṭhapubba-dasabalena vīsaṃvassasati-kenā Sabbakāmittherena vissajjāpetvā tāni uddhammāni ubbinayāni apagatasatthusāsanāni dasavatthūni vinicchitāni; adhikaraṇaṃ ca vūpasamitaṃ.

53. Sabbakāmi ca Sālho ca, Revato, Khujjasobhito,
Yaso Kākaṇḍakasuto, Sambhūto Sāṇavāsiko,
54. Cha therānandatherassa ete saddhivihārikā.
Vāsabhagāmiko therō Sumano ca duve pana
55. therānuruddhatherassa ete saddhivihārikā;
aṭṭha therā p' idha ñātā diṭṭhapubbā Tathāgataṃ.¹

Evam te therā tipīṭakadhare pattapaṭisambhīde sattaṣaṭṭhe bhikkhū uccinitvā Vesāliyaṃ Vālikārāme sannipatitvā

¹ *Mhvs.* 4. 57-59; *cf.* *Dps.* 4. 49-51, *VA.* 34-35.

sabbam pi sāsanaṃ sabbam soddhetvā Kālāsokena upattham-bhiyamānā dhammasaṅgahaṃ karimṃsu. Sā ca aṭṭhahi māsehi niṭṭhitā.

56. Satehi sattahi katā, tena sattasatā ti ca
pubbe kataṃ upādāya dutiyā ti ca vuccati.¹

Dutiyasaṅgītikālo paṭipunnho.

Kālāsoko² pi saṅgītikālatō aṭṭhārasame vasse divaṅgato. Tassa pana puttā dasabhātikā Bhaddaseno Korāḍavaṇṇo Maṅkaro³ Sabbañjaho Jāliko Sañjayo Ubhago Korabyo Nandivaḍḍhano⁴ Pañcamato⁵ ti dvāvisativassāni rajjam anusāsayaṃ. Tato paraṃ Uggasena-nando Kanaka-nando Caṇḍaka - nando⁶ Bhūtapāla - nando Raṭṭhapāla - nando Visāṇaka - nando⁷ Dasasiddhaka - nando Kevaṭṭa - nando Dhana-nando ti corapubbakā nava Nandā Pāṭaliputtanagare dvāvisativassāni rajjam kāresuṃ. Tato Cāṇakkabrāhmaṇo navamaṃ Dhana-nandaṃ hantvā sakala-Jambudīpamhi Moriyavaṃsajātamaṃ Candaguttaṃ rajje abhisinhi. So pi Pāṭaliputtanagarasaṅkhāte Pupphapure catuvīsativassāni rajjam kāresi. Tassa putto Bindusāro aṭṭhavīsativassāni rajjam kāresi. Bindusārassa pana ekasataputtā ahesuṃ. Tesu Moriyavaṃsajātāya Sudhammāya deviyā putto Asoko attanā ekamātikaṃ Tissakumāraṃ ṭhapetvā ekūnasate ghātetvā sattatimsavassāni rajjam kāresi. So hi cattāri vassāni anabhisitto va rajjam kāretvā catunnaṃ vassānam accayena Satthu parinibbāṇato dvinnaṃ vassasatānam upari aṭṭhārasame vasse sakala-Jambudīpe ekarajjābhisekaṃ pāpuṇi. Tassa pana catuvassābhisekakāle Nigrodhatthero

¹ V.A. 34.

² With this paragraph cf. *Sāratthadīpanī* I (Colombo 1914) p. 134 and *Mhbv.* 98. The names of Kālāsoka's sons and of the Nandas vary considerably.

³ Ex.M. Aṅkuro; *Mhbv.* Maṅgura.

⁴ Ex.M. Nandī ca Bhaṇḍuno.

⁵ Ex.M. omits.

⁶ Ex.M. Candaguttika-nando.

⁷ Ex.M. Govisāṇaka-.

saparivāraṃ rājānaṃ sāsane acalappasannaṃ katvā patitṭhāpesi.

Tadā rañño kaṇitṭho Tisso nāma uparājā, Saṅghamittāya ca sāmiko Aggibrahmā nāma rājakumāro pabbaji. Tasmim̐ yeva vasse rājā sakala-Jambudīpe caturāsītiyā nagarasahas-sesu candaggāhadivase caturāsīti-vihārasahassāni kārāpesi. Tiṇṇaṃ vassānaṃ accayena rañño chabbassābhisekakāle ekadivasaṃ eva candaggahaṇadivase sabbanagarehi paṇṇāni āgamiṃsu. Tato sattame vihāramahadivase sāsanaḍāyāda-bhāvaṃ patthayamāno attano puttaṃ paripuṇṇavāsivassaṃ Mahindakumāraṃ aṭṭhārasavassuddesikaṃ ca Saṅghamittaṃ dhītaṃ pabbājesi. Satthu parinibbāṇato dvīnaṃ vassasatānaṃ upari catuvāsītime vasse sakala-Jambudīpe caturāsīticetiyasahassāni dhātuvitthārīkaṃ ca akāsi.

Tadā Moggaliputta-Tissatthero ekasaṭṭhivasso ahosi. Rañño pana aṭṭhavassābhisekakāle “Ito paṭṭhāya mayi nāma rajjaṃ kārente evaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paccayā dullabhā mā hontū” ti devasikaṃ sāsane pañcasatasahassāni vissajjesi. Evaṃ tadā sāsane ulāro lābhasakkāro ahosi. Tīthiyā pana lābhaṃ patthayamānā sāsane sayāṃ pabbajitvā dīṭṭhigatāni dīpenti, uposathādisu sandissanti. Bhikkhū tehi saddhiṃ uposathaṃ na karonti. Asokārāme sattavassāni uposatho upacchijji. Tadā Moggaliputta - Tissatthero sahasamattānaṃ khīṇāsava-bhikkhūnaṃ pāmokkho sabbaṃ sāsanaṃ sodhetvā Asoka-dhammarājena upatthambhiyamāno Pāṭaliputtanagare Asokārāme Phussaṃsaṃhi Dhammavinayaśaṅghaṃ akāsi. Taṃ ca pana vassaṃ Satthu parinibbāṇato dvīnaṃ vassasatānaṃ upari catuttīmaṃ vassaṃ ahosi. Sā ca navahi māsehi nīṭṭhitā, tasmā dutiye vasse Assayujapuṇṇamiyaṃ pavāraṇadivase yeva pariyośanaṃ gacchi. Tadā pana rājā sattarasavassābhiseko, mahāthero dvāsattativasso ahosi.

57. Katā bhikkhusahassena tasmā sāhassikā ti ca purimā dve upādāya tatiyā ti ca vuccati ti.¹

Tatīyasāṅgītikālo paripunnho.

LANKĀSĀSANAPATIṬṬHĀNAKATHĀ

Ajātasattussa pana aṭṭhame Buddho parinibbāyi. Tasmim̐ yeva vasse parinibbāṇavāre Sihabāhussa rañño putto Vijayakumāro nāma Laṅkādiṭṭhe ādirājā imaṃ dīpaṃ āgantvā manussavāsam akāsi. So ca Vijayarājā aṭṭhatim̐ savassāni Laṅkādiṭṭhe rajjaṃ kāretvā kālam akāsi. Tadanantaraṃ ekaṃ vassaṃ rājasuññaṃ eva ahosi. Vijayassa kālakatavassato tatiye vasse Vijayassa rañño nattā Paṇḍuvāsudevo nāma rajjaṃ pāpuṇi. So ca samatim̐ savassāni rajjaṃ kāretvā divaṅgato. Tasmim̐ yeva vasse Paṇḍuvāsudevaputto Abhayo nāma rajjaṃ akāsi. Abhayassa vīsativassābhisekakāle tassa nattā Paṇḍukābhayo nāma dāmariko rajjaṃ aggahesi. Rajjaṃ gahetvā sattarasavassāni anabhisitto va ahosi. Abhisitto ca so sattativassāni rajjaṃ kāretvā divaṅgato. Tasmim̐ yeva vasse tassa putto Muṭasīvo nāma rajjaṃ kāresi. So ca saṭṭhivassāni rajjaṃ kāretvā aniccatam̐ gato. Evaṃ aṭṭhatim̐sā ca ekaṃ ca tim̐sa ca vīsati ca sattarasa ca sattati ca saṭṭhi cā ti sabbe ime saṃharitvā chattiṃsādhikāni dve vassasatāni ahesuṃ. Yasmim̐ pana saṃvacchare Muṭasīvo rājā kālakato tasmim̐ yev' assa putto Devānampiyatisso nāma rājā Māgasīramāse paṭhamābhisekam̐ paṭilabhi. So ca kira Asokena raññā adiṭṭhasahāyo ahosi. Asoko pana tassa vālavijaniṃ uṇhisam̐ chattaṃ khaggaṃ pādukā ti abhisekopakaraṇaṃ ca saraṇattayaṃ dhammapaṇṇākāraṃ ca pesesi. Sabbe amaccā tena pesitā, khattiyakaññā ca; pesitena abhisekopakaraṇena Visākhapunnamiyaṃ dutiyaṃ tam̐ abhisiñciṃsu.

58. “ Te Māgasīramāsassa ādicandodaye dine abhisittaṃ ca Laṅkindaṃ amaccā sāmibhattino

¹ V.A. 61.

59. Dhammāsokassa vacanaṃ sutvā sāmihite ratā
punā pi abhisīncīṃsu Laṅkāhitasukhe ratan ”¹ ti.

Tadā Sakko devarājā Mahindattheram upasaṅkamitvā etad avoca: “Kālakato bhante Muṭasīvarājā, idāni Devānampiyatissarājā rajjaṃ kāreti. Sammāsambuddhena ca tumhe vyākata ‘Anāgate Mahindo nāma bhikkhu Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ pasādessati’ ti. Tasmāt iha vo bhante kālo dīpavaraṃ gamanāya; ahañ ca vo sahāyo bhavissāmi ” ti. Mahindatthero pana pīturājino navavassābhisekakāle gaṇapāmokkho tipīṭakadharo ahosi.

Tadā Jeṭṭhapuṇṇamiyaṃ Tambapaṇṇidīpe Jeṭṭhamūl-anakkhattaṃ nāma hoti. Devānampiyatisso pana ekamāsā-bhisitto cattālīsa-purisa-sahassaparivāro nagarā nikkhamitvā migavaṃ kīlitukāmo Missakapabbataṃ pāyāsi. Tadā Mahindatthero dvādasavassiko ahosi. So ca upajjhāyassa saṅghassa ca āṇattiyā Sakkena ca ajjhiṭṭho Itṭhiya-Uttiya-Bhaddasāla - Sambalattherehi saddhiṃ Vedisakapabbatā vehāsam uppatitvā Anurādhapurassa puratthimadisāya Missakapabbate patiṭṭhahi. Satthu hi parinibbāṇato dvinnāṃ vassasatānaṃ upari Asokadhammarājassa aṭṭhār-asa-vassābhisekakāle dvādasavasso Mahindatthero Laṅkā-dīpaṃ agamī ti veditabbaṃ.

Taṃ divasaṃ eva ekamāsābhisitto Devānampiyatisso Missakapabbataṃ gato sāsanapavattiṃ anussaramāno, therassa ca:

“Samaṇā mayaṃ mahārāja, Dhammarājassa sāvakā ” ti vacanaṃ sutvā “Ayyā nu kho āgatā ” ti manasākāsi. Tasmiṃ divase yev’ assa thero Cūlahatthipadopamasuttaṃ² kathesi. Kathāpariyosāne rājā saparivāro tisu saraṇesu patiṭṭhahi. Devatānañ ca Samacittasuttantaṃ³ kathesi.

¹ *Mbvs.* 11. 40, 41.

² *M.* i. 175ff. Referred to at *Mbvs.* 14. 22.

³ *A.* i. 64f. Referred to at *Mbvs.* 14. 39.

Pariyosāne asaṅkheyyānaṃ devatānaṃ dhammāmatam
pāyetvā Cetiyagirimhi vasi.

Therassa dīpāgamanakālo paripuṇṇo.

Dutiyadivase rañño ānattiyā paṭhaviyaṃ therānaṃ
āsaṇaṃ paññāpesuṃ. “Gahitā ’dāni paṭhavī; ime
Tambapaṇṇidīpassa sāmikā bhavissanti” ti vyākariṃsu.
Taṃ divasaṃ eva therō dhammaratanavassaṃ vassāpento
addhateyyānaṃ pāṇasahassānaṃ dhammāmatam pāyetvā
Meghavanuyyāne vasi. Jeṭṭhamāse kālāpakkhassa dutiya-
divase Mahāmeghavanuyyānaṃ paṭiggahi. Saha udakabin-
dupātena mahāpaṭhavī kampi. Mahāthero Meghavanuyyāne
chabbisadivase vasitvā Aggāsālhamāse sukkapakkhassa
terasamiyaṃ rājagehe bhattam bhuñjitvā rañño Appamāda-
suttam kathetvā Cetiyagiriṃ agamāsi. Āsālhapuṇṇamiyaṃ
pañcapaṇṇāsajane Ariṭṭha-amaccādike dve jeṭṭha-bhātike cā
ti sattapaṇṇāsajane pabbājesi. Te ca upasampadamaṇḍale
yeva arahatte patiṭṭhahimsu. Tadā Mahāmahindatthero
dvāsattihiyā arahataṃ pāmokkho Cetiyagirimhi paṭhama-
vassaṃ vasi.

Mahāmeghavanuyyāna-paṭiggahaṇa-divase Anulā-devī
pabbajitukāmā hutvā rañño ārocesi. Rājā pana “Anulā
bhante pabbajitukāmā; pabbājetha nan” ti theram avoca.
Therō “Mahārāja, mayhaṃ bhaginī Saṅghamittattherī
nāma atthi. Imasmiṃ ca dīpe purimakānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ
Buddhānaṃ bodhi patiṭṭhāsi; amhākam pi Bhagavato
bodhiyā patiṭṭhātābbaṃ; tasmā tathā sāsanaṃ paḥiṇeyyāsi
yathā Saṅghamittattherī bodhiṃ gahetvā āgaccheyyā” ti
rājānaṃ avoca. “Sādhu bhante” ti rājā therassa vacanaṃ
sampaticchi. Tasmīṃ antovasse rājā Ariṭṭhaṃ nāma attano
bhāgineyyaṃ mahābodhiyā saddhiṃ Saṅghamittattheriṃ
ānetuṃ pesesi. Ariṭṭhāmacco pana Pāṭaliputtaṃ gantvā
Asokassa rañño Saṅghamittāya ca etam atthaṃ ārocesi.
Rājā ariyasaṅgham ādāya bodhisamīpaṃ agamāsi.
Assayujapuṇṇamiyaṃ rājā “Yadi mahābodhinā Laṅkādīpe
patiṭṭhātābbaṃ, ahaṃ ca nibbematiko bhaveyyaṃ, mahā-

bodhi imasmiṃ suvaṇṇakaṭāhe patiṭṭhātū ” ti saccavacanam akāsi. Rañño saha saccakiriyāya mahābodhi sāyaṇhasamaye paṭhamam suvaṇṇakaṭāhe patiṭṭhahi. Taṅkhaṇe ca pana mahābodhi sattadivasāni himavalāhakagabbham pavisitvā aṭṭhāsi. Sattame divase himavalāhake vipphanne cakkavālagabbhe mahābodhi paripuṇṇa - khandha - sākāpalāso pañcaphalapatimaṇḍito suvaṇṇakaṭāhe patiṭṭhito va paññāyittha. Asokadhammarājā mahābodhiṃ disvā sañjātapītipāmojjo sakala-Jambudīparajjena abhisekam katvā satta divasāni bodhiṭṭhāne yeva aṭṭhāsi. Tato himagabbhasat-tāham abhisekasattāhaṇ ca vītināmetvā kālāpakkhuposathadivase rājā ekadivasen’ eva Pāṭaliputtam pavisitvā Kattikajunhapakkhassa pātipadadivase mahābodhiṃ pācīnamahāsālamūle ṭhapesi. Suvaṇṇakaṭāhe patiṭṭhitadivasato sattarasame divase mahābodhissa abhinavaṅkurā pāturaheṣum. Te disvā Asokarājā puna sakala-Jambudīpena abhisekapūjam akāsi. Sā ca kira Kattikachāṇapūjā junhapakkhassa dutiyadivasato paṭṭhāya yāva apara-Kattikapuṇṇamā ahoṣi.

Mahābodhāgamanupattikālo paripuṇṇo.

Tasmiṃ yeva divase¹ Mahindatthero dhātugahaṇatthāya Sumanasāmaṇeram pesesi: “Gacchatu² sāmaṇera, Jambudīpe tava ayyakassa dhātuyo gahetvā Sakkena ca raññā pūjitam dakkhiṇakkhakadhātum gahetvā evaṇ ca nam vadehi: Kasmā mahārāja amhe Tambapaṇṇidīpam pesetvā pamajjitthā ” ti. “Sādhū bhante ” ti kho Sumano therassa vacanam sampatichitvā tāvad eva pattacīvaram ādāya vehāsam abbhuggantvā Pāṭaliputtanagaradvāre oruyha rañño santikam gantvā etam attham ārocesi; taṇ ca Kattikachāṇapūjam addasa. Rājā tuttho sāmaṇerassa hatthato pattam gahetvā varamuttasādisānam dhātūnam pūretvā adāsi. So tam gahetvā Sakkam devarājānam

¹ From here to end of ver. 60, cf. *V.A.* 84f.

² As sāmaṇera is here in voc., the normal imperative would be gaccha or gacchāhi. Cf. āgacchatu on p. 99.

upasaṅkamitvā etam atthaṃ ārocesi. “Sādhu bhante” ti so Sakko devānam indo yojanappamāṇaṃ maṇithūpaṃ ugghāṭetvā dakkhiṇakkhakadhātum nīharitvā Sumanassa adāsi. So taṃ gahetvā Cetiyagirimhi yeva patiṭṭhāsi. Atha kho Mahindatthero Asokadhammarājena dinnadhātuyo Cetiyagirimhi patiṭṭhāpetvā dakkhiṇakkhakam ādāya vaḍḍhamānakacchāyāya Mahānāgavanuyyānaṃ agamāsi. Rājā dhātucanḍogākaṃ gahetvā hatthikumbhe ṭhapesi.

60. Puṇṇamāyaṃ mahāvīro cātumāsiniyā idha
āgantvā devalokamhā hatthikumbhe patiṭṭhahi.
61. Pamudito mahānāgo tuṭṭho koṇicaravaṃ ravi;
mahā-akālamegho ca uṭṭhahitvā samantato
62. pāvassi pokkharavassaṃ tasmim yeva samāgame,
udakapariyantaṃ ca vasundharam akampiya.

Yāva thūpassa kiccaṃ niṭṭhāti tāva katipāhaccayena Devānampiyatissarājā mahantaṃ sakkāraṃ katvā Thūpārāme dakkhiṇakkhakam patiṭṭhāpesi.

63. Thūpārāme thūpavaraṃ niṭṭhāpetvā mahīpati
ratanādihi nekehi sadā puññaṃ akārayi.¹

Akkhakhadhātāgamanakālo paripuṇṇo.

Mahābodhissa pana Pāṭaliputtapuraṃ pattadivase yeva Saṅghamittattherī rājānaṃ etad avoca: “Gacchāmi ahaṃ mahārāja Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ” ti. Rājā āha: “Alaṃ amma, mā agamāsi” ti. “Bhāriyaṃ me mahārāja bhātu vacanaṃ; gacchāmi ahaṃ mahārājā” ti. “Tena hi amma, mahābodhiṃ gahetvā gacchāmi” ti. Kattikamāse kālapakkhassa uposathadivase mahābodhiṃ Gaṅgāya nāvaṃ āropetvā sayam pi Viñjhāvaṃ atikkamma anupubbena sattahi divasehi Tambalittiṃ anuppatto. Rājā pi samuddatīre satta divasāni mahābodhiṃ ṭhapetvā sakala-Jambudīparajjaṃ pūjesi. Māgasiramāsassa paṭhamapāṭipadadivase Asoko dhammarājā mahābodhiṃ pesesi. Nāgā pana taṃ vibhūtiṃ disvā theriṃ yācitvā mahābodhiṃ atiharitvā sattadivasāni

¹ *Mhv.* 17. 62.

nāgarajjena pūjetvā puna nāvāya patiṭṭhapesuṃ. Taṃ divasam eva nāvā Jambukolapaṭṭanam pattā. Devānam-piyatissarājā pana samuddato paccuttaritvā samuddatire mahābodhiṃ ṭhapetvā tiṇi divasāni sakala-Tambapaṇṇidī-parajjena pūjesi. Catutthadivase Māgasirassa juṇhapakkhe dasamiyaṃ mahābodhiṃ ādāya agantvā Anurādhapuram sampatto. Cuddasamiyaṃ mahābodhi soḷasannaṃ jātisam-pannakulānaṃ hatthato muttamatte yeva asītiḥatthappa-mānaṃ vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā chabbaṇṇaramsiyo muñ-citvā yāva suriyatthaṅgamā antalikkhe aṭṭhāsi. Atthaṅgate pana suriye Rohiṇinakkhattena Mahāmeghavanuyyāne paṭhaviyaṃ patiṭṭhahi. Saha bodhipatiṭṭhānā udakapariyan-taṃ katvā mahāpaṭhavi kampi. Anulā devī saparivārā Saṅghamittattheriyā santike pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahatte patiṭṭhāsi. Dutiyavassaṃ paṭhama-Kattikapavār-aṇadivase Mahā-Ariṭṭhatthero Cetiyagirimhi laddhūpasam-pado Vinayaṭṭakam pakāsesi.

Mahābodhyāgamanakālo paripuṇṇo.

64. Aṭṭhārasame vassamhi Dhammāsokassa rājino
Mahāmeghavanārāme mahābodhi patiṭṭhahi.¹

Tato dvādasame vasse rañño aggamaheṣi Asandhimittā saggaṅgatā. Tato catutthavasse Dhammāsoko aggama-heṣiṭṭhāne Tissādeviṃ ṭhapesi. Tato tatiye vasse sā devī bālā rūpena mānini “mayā pi cā 'yaṃ rājā mahābodhiṃ mamāyati” ti kodhavasam gantvā macchakaṇṭakayogena mahābodhiṃ aghātayi. Tato catuttha-divase rājā dukkhī dummano vyādinā paripīlito kālamakāsi.

65. Sattatiṃsativassāni Dhammāsoko akārayi
rajjam, maccumukham patto. Ko nu vañceti taṃ
khaḷam?

Satthu parinibbāṇato dvinnam vassasatānam upari pañcapaññāsati vasse Asokarājā maraṇappatto.

¹ *Mhvs.* 20. 1.

66. Devānampiyadassī tu citvā puññam anappakaṃ
cattālīsativassāni kāretvā maraṇaṃ agā.
67. Tass' accaye kaṇiṭṭho so Uttiyo iti vissuto
Muṭasīvassa bhūpassa putto rajjaṃ akārayi.¹
68. Tassa Uttiyarājassa jayavassamhi aṭṭhame
antovassaṃ saṭṭhivasso Cetiyaṇabbate vasi²
69. Assayujassa māsassa sukkapakkhaṭṭhame dine
parinibbāyi so thero Mahindo dīpavaḍḍhano.³
Satthu parinibbānato dvinnam vassasatānam upari
caturāsītime vasse Mahindatthero parinibbāyi.
70. Tassa Uttiyarājassa navavassassa accaye
ekūnasatṭhivassāni Hatthāḷhaka-upassaye
vasitvā Saṅghamittā sā dīpo lokassa nibbutā.
71. Dasa vassāni so rājā rajjaṃ kāresi Uttiyo.
aniccatāvasam patto rogena paripīlito.
Therassa parinibbānakālo paripunnō.
72. Uttiyassa kaṇiṭṭho so Mahāsīvo tadaccaye
dasa vassāni kāresi rajjaṃ sujanasevako.
Mahāsīvassa accayena tassa kaṇiṭṭho Sūratisso paññā-
savassāyukakāle katābhiseko dasa vassāni rajjaṃ kāresi.
73. Sūratisso Mahīpālo ratanattayamāmako
dasa vassāni kāresi saṭṭhivassāyuko ahu.
Nāvikadamiḷassa pana Seno Guttiko ti dve puttā
mahabbalā Sūratissaṃ ghātetvā dvāvīsavassāni dhammena
rajjaṃ akārayuṃ.
- Tato Abhayo, Devānampiyatisso, Uttiyo, Mahāsīvo,
Mattābhayo, Mahānāgo, Sūratisso, Kanako ti aṭṭhannaṃ⁴
navamo Aselo nāma Muṭasīvassa rañño putto dve Damiḷe
ghātetvā dasa vassāni rajjaṃ kāresi.
74. Elāro nāma Damiḷo ghātetvā 'selabhūpatiṃ
rajjaṃ cattāri vassāni cattālīsa akārayi.

¹ Cf. *Mbvs.* 20. 29.

² *Mbvs.* 20. 32.

³ Cf. *Mbvs.* 20. 33.

⁴ *Dpvs.* 11.6; 17.75. List somewhat different.

IDĀNI DAKKHIṆADĀṬHĀ-NALĀṬADHĀTVĀ-
GAMANAKĀLO VATTABBO

Dhātubhājanakāle kira Satthuno nalāṭadhātu Kosināra-kānaṃ Mallānaṃ laddhakoṭṭhāse ahosi. Mahākassapatthero “Bhagavā hi dharamāṇo yeva Tambapaṇṇidipe nalāṭadhātuṃ anujāni; tasmā taṃ mayhaṃ dethā” ti Mallarājūnaṃ vatvā gaṇhi. Gahetvā ca pana attano saddhivihārikassa Nandattherassa niyyādetvā “Imaṃ nalāṭadhātuṃ Tambapaṇṇidipe Mahāgaṇḍāya dakkhiṇabhāge Serunāmarahadassa ante Varāhanāmasoṇḍimatthake¹ Kākavaṇṇatisso nāma rājā patitṭhapessati, sacetiyaṃ saṅghārāmaṃ kārāpessati” ti dhātuvam̐saṃ kathetvā “Tvam̐ imaṃ dhātuṃ Vesālīṃ upanissāya Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ Satthunā vasita-gandhakuṭiyaṃ ṭhapetvā pūjaṃ katvā āyusaṅkhāre ossaṭṭhe attano saddhivihārikassa dhātuvam̐saṃ kathehi” ti vatvā parinibbāyi.

Mahānandatthero pi tathā paṭipajji. Tassa ca saddhivihāriko Candaguttatthero tathā Sāvattiyaṃ Jetavane Dasabalena vasita-gandha-kuṭiyaṃ ṭhapetvā pūjetvā parinibbāyi. Tassa ca saddhivihāriko Bhaddasenatthero tathā paṭipajjanto Bārānasiyaṃ Isipatane ṭhapetvā pūjetvā parinibbāyi. Tassa ca saddhivihāriko Jayasenatthero tathā paṭipajjanto Rājagahe Veluvane vasitagandhakuṭiyaṃ ṭhapetvā parinibbāyi. Tassa ca saddhivihāriko Mahā-Saṅgharakkhitatthero tathā paṭipajjanto Kosambiyaṃ Ghositārāme gandhakuṭiyaṃ ṭhapetvā pūjetvā parinibbāyi. Tassa ca saddhivihāriko Mahādevatthero dhātuṃ gahetvā ākāsaṃ abbhuggantvā Mahānāgassa nāma uparājassa Tambapaṇṇidipe Rohaṇajanapade Mahāgāme setacchattaṃ ussāpitakāle Hatthotthajanapade² Kukkuṭapabbata-kandare mahāsālarukkhamūle ākāsaṭo otari. Tasmim̐ kāle Mahākālo nāma upāsako saputtadāro mahātheraṇi ca Jinadhātuṇi ca sammā paṭijaggitvā ciraṃ vihāsi. Uposathadivase pana

¹ T. Varabhassanāma-.

² T. reads *Hatthojanapade*, but the Sinhalese *Dhātuvam̐sa* has this reading.

dhātuto chabbaṇṇaramsiyo uggacchiṃsu; so ca padeso Buddhassa dharamānakālo viya ahoṣi.

Ko pan' eso Mahānāgo ti? Devānampiyatissa-mahā-rañño kira dutiyabhātiko uparājā Mahānāgo nāma ahoṣi. So ca bhātujāyāya deviyā bhūto attano devīṇ ca balavāhanaṇ ca gahetvā Rohaṇaṃ agamāsi. Tassa mahesī antarāmagge Laṅkāvihāraṃhi nāma puttama vijāyi. Bhātuno vihārassa ca nāmaṃ gahetvā tassa Laṅkātiṣso ti nāmaṃ ahoṣi. Uparājā tato gantvā Mahāgāme vasanto Rohaṇe rajjaṃ kāresi. Ath' ekadivasama uparājā Mahākālato dhātuppavattima sutvā Mahākālaṃ magguddesakaṃ katvā caturaṅga-balasenāya Mahādevattherassa santikaṃ gantvā vanditvā evama āha: “ Bhante tumhākaṃ santike amhākaṃ Bhagavato nalātadhātu kira atthi, tama gahetuma āgato 'mhi ” ti. “ Bhaddakaṃ mahārājā ” ti thero rañño dhātuma dassesi. Rājā dhātupāṭihāriyama disvā haṭṭhatuṭṭho dhātuvama yāci. Thero “ Bhaddakaṃ mahārāja; imama dhātuma Sammasambuddho dharamāno yeva vyākāritvā Kākavaṇṇatiṣso nāma rājā imasmiṃ dipe Mahāvālukagaṅgāya dakkhiṇatīre Serunāma-rahadassa ante Varāhanāma-sonḍimatthake paṭiṭṭhāpetvā mahantaṃ thūpaṃ kāressati ti tattha samāpattima samāpajji. Tasmā gaṇha mahārājā ” ti dhātuma adāsi.

Saparivāro rājā mahāsakkārena Mahāgāmaṃ dhātuma nayitvā rājanivesanato nātidūre ṭhāne dhātugharaṃ kārapetvā tattha dhātukaraṇḍakaṃ ṭhapetvā satatama sakkāritvā ciraṃ vihāsi. Pacchime kāle rājā attano puttama Laṅkātiṣsa-kumāraṃ “ Tāta Tissa, amhehi pūjitāya dhātuyā pūjehi ” ti dhātuvamaṃsaṃ kathetvā anusāsivā kālaṅkatvā sagga-parāyaṇo ahoṣi. Laṅkātiṣso mahāsakkāraṃ katvā rajjaṃ kāresi. Pacchime kāle vuttappakārena attano puttassa Goṭṭābhayassa dhātuma nīyādetvā sagga-parāyaṇo ahoṣi. Tassa accayena Goṭṭābhayo rajjaṃ kārento evama paṭipajji. Pacchime kāle attano puttassa Kākavaṇṇatiṣsa-kumārassa dhātuvamaṃsaṃ kathetvā “ mama accayena tvama imama dhātuma tattha paṭiṭṭhāpehi ” ti vatvā anusāsivā saggaṃ gato ahoṣi.

Tass' accayena Kākavaṇṇatissa-kumāro rajjaṃ kāresi. So kira kākasaḍḍaññutāya evaṇṇāmakā ahoṣi. Kalyāṇiyassa kira rañño dhītā Vihāradevī nāma tassa aggamahesī ahoṣi. Sā ca devī Gāmaṇī Abhayo, Tisso ti dve putte vijāyi. Kākavaṇṇatissa-mahārājassa kira bhaginī Somadevī nāma Kalyāṇiyaṃ Sivassa mahārañño bhāgineyyassa Abhayarājakumārassa aggamahesī ahoṣi. Tasmim Abhayarājakumāre Girinagare rajjaṃ kārente Kākavaṇṇatissarājā attano puttaṃ Duṭṭhagāmiṇim pakkosāpetvā “Tāta, tvaṃ Girinagare vasāhi” ti vatvā amaccaṃ tassa pituṭṭhāne ṭhapetvā Girinagaraṃ pesesi. Aparabhāge Gāmiṇī-Abhayena saha jātim nissāya khattiyavivādena so Abhayarājā attano deviyā saddhim balavāhanaṃ gahetvā Serunagaraṃ agamāsi. Sīvo nāma kira Serurājā Abhayarājassa sahāyo ahoṣi. Serurājā pana sarakoṭiyaṃ ramaṇīye bhūmibhāge ekaṃ nagaraṃ māpetvā Abhayarājassa adāsi. So pi Abhayarājā tassa nagarassa deviyā nāmena sadisaṃ Somanagaraṃ ti nāma akāsi. Taṇ ca nagaraṃ iddhaṃ phītaṃ; tasmim yeva Abhayarājā rajjaṃ kāresi.

Aparabhāge Somadevī raññā saddhim “Deva amhākaṃ nagare cetiyaṇ ca vihāro ca natthi; tasmā cetiyaṇ ca vihāraṇ ca kātuṃ vaṭṭatī” ti mantesi. Rājā “bhaddakaṃ vatā” ti vatvā vihārabhūmim gavesanto nagarato nātidūre nāccāsanne ekaṃ sālavanaṃ addasa. Tasmim kira Mahā-Ariṭṭhavaṃse eko Mahindatthero nāma saddhim saṭṭhi-mattehi bhikkhūhi paṭivasati. Rājā tasmim pasanno sālavane vihāraṭṭhānaṃ dhātugabbhaṇ ca sajjetvā therāṃ etad avoca: “Bhante kattha dhātuṃ labhissāmi” ti? Tadā therō attanā pariharitaṃ dakkhiṇadāṭṭhādātuṃ rañño adāsi. Rājā tuṭṭhahatṭho sunakkhattayogena dhātugabbhe paṭiṭṭhapetvā atimanoramaṃ udakabubbula-Kelāsakūṭapaṭi-bhāgaṃ cetiyaṃ akāsi. Rājā saddhim deviyā dhātuyā mahantaṃ sakkāraṃ karonto Mahindattherapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṇ ca dadanto rajjaṃ kāresi.

75. Somavhaye rammaṇīye samiddhe

pure narindo Girirājavaṃso

Mahindathero ca Ariṭṭhavaṃso
 Dāṭhādhātum dakkhiṇaṃ patiṭṭhapesuṃ.
Icc evaṃ dakkhiṇadāṭhādhātu-patiṭṭhānakālo pariṇuṃṇo.

Tato paraṃ Vihāradeviyā bhātā Cūlapiṇḍapātika-Tissatthero nāma ekadivasaṃ Kākavaṇṇatissa-mahārājassa āyusaṅkhāraṃ olokento appāvasesan ti ñatvā punadivase raññā saddhiṃ kathesi: “Mahārāja, imaṃ tumhākaṃ pariharaṇakaṃ nalāṭadhātum Satthā dharamāno yeva vyākari: Anāgate Mahāvālukagaṅgāya dakkhiṇabhāge Serunāmarahadassa ante Varāhasoṇḍimattake Kākavaṇṇatisso nāma rājā patiṭṭhāpessati ti. Taṃ sandhāya Bhagavā tattha samāpattiṃ samāpajji. Tumheh’ idāni manasi kātabbān” ti. Rājā kiñcāpi attano pitarā maraṇamañce kathitaṃ vacanaṃ anussaranto dhātusinehena ṭhapanakaṃ na manas’ ākāsi. Tadā therassa vacanaṃ sutvā pitarā kathitaṃ anussaranto “sādhu vatā” ti āha. So pana rājā dhātum patiṭṭhāpento Serunagare Sivarājā, Soṇanagare¹ Mahānāgarājā, Somanagare Giriabhayarājā ti tiṇṇaṃ rājūnaṃ jeṭṭho tehi samaggo hutvā Visākhapuṇṇamiyaṃ Visākhanaḥkhattena maṅgala-iṭṭhakaṃ patiṭṭhāpesi.

Niṭṭhite ca pana dhātugabbhe rājā therehi saddhiṃ mantetvā “Niṭṭhito, bhante, dhātugabbho; sve Rohiṇīnaḥkhattena dhātunidhānaṃ karissāmi; tumhehi kesadhātum jānāthā” ti Tissattherassa bhāraṃ akāsi. Thero pana attano saddhivihārikaṃ Sivattheraṃ “Āvuso, Bhūmindara-nāgavimāne Jayaseno nāma nāgarājā vasati, so ca Tapussa-Bhallikānaṃ dvebhātika-vāṇijānaṃ pariharaṇa-kesadhātum pūjeti; sve taṃ dhātum āharitvā rañño dehī” ti āṇāpesi. Punadivase Sivatthero Bhūmindara-nāgabhaveṇaṃ gantvā Jayasena-nāgarājassa santikā kesadhātum āharitvā rañño adāsi. Cūlapiṇḍapātika-Tissatthero ca Mahāsāgalatthero ca Mahindatthero cā ti ete therā anekasataparivārā,

¹ The Sinhalese Dhātuvāṃsa has *Loṇanagara*.

cattāro ca mahārājāno Kākavaṇṇatissa-rājappamukhā Mahāvālukaṅgāya dakkhiṇabhāge Serunāma-rahadassa ante Varāhanāma-sonḍimatthake Bhagavato nalāṭadhātum patiṭṭhāpesum. Patiṭṭhāpetvā ca pana rājā udakabubbula-Kelāsakūṭa-paṭibhāgam mahāthūpam akāsi. Sabbañ ca kattabbayuttakam katvā anekappakārasammānena satatam pūjesi.

76. Kākāravaññū Tissarājasettḥo
 'bhisekapatto vara-Rohaṇamhi
 Buddhappasanno varabuddhadhātum
 nalāṭadhātuñ ca patiṭṭhāpesi.

Kākavaṇṇatissa-mahārājā pana catusatṭhisamvaccharāni anekapuññaṃ upacitvā saggaparāyano ahosi.

Icc' evaṃ nalāṭadhātuvāgamanakālo paripuṇṇo.

MAHIYĀNGANACETIYAKATHĀ

Kākavaṇṇatissassa accayena tassa kaṇiṭṭhaputto Tisso nāma Dīghavāpito āgantvā pitu sarīrakiccam kāretvā mātarañ ca Kaṇḍulahatthiñ¹ ca gahetvā bhātubhayā Dīghavāpim agamāsi. Duṭṭhagāmiṇi Abhayakumāro pana tassa jeṭṭhaputto soḷasavassikakāle pitu rañño bandhana-bhayena palāyitvā Malayam agamāsi.² Tadā Malayadesato āgantvā Mahāgāme katābhiseko ahosi. Kaṇḍulahatthim paṭicca tesam jeṭṭha-kaṇiṭṭhakānam rājakumārānam vivādena Cullaṅgaṇapitṭhiyam saṅgama³ yuddhakāle kaṇiṭṭha-Tisso tāva jināti. Dutiyavāre pana jeṭṭhaka-Abhayo satṭhisahassabalam gahetvā yujjhanakāle jināti. Therā pana ubho bhātaro aññamaññaṃ khamāpesum. Abhaya-Duṭṭhagāmiṇi rājā kira kunte⁴ dhātum nidhāpetvā balavāhanaparivuto Tissārāmam gantvā saṅgham vanditvā “Bhante sāsanam jotetum pāragaṅgam tarissāmi; amhākam puññaakkhattatthāya amhehi sahaḡamino bhikkhū dethā”

¹ T. always has *kuṇḍalahatthim*.

² Cf. *Mhvs.* 24. 14, 15.

³ T. saṅgāma.

⁴ Cf. *Thūpavaṃsa* 58.

ti āha. Saṅho pañcasate bhikkhū adāsi. Rājā bhikkhu-saṅghaṃ gahetvā Kaṇḍulahatthim āruyha dasayodhehi parivuto caturaṅga-balasenāya yuddhāya nikkhamitvā Mahiyaṅgaṇaṃ gantvā tattha Daṃḍehi saddhim yujjhanto Mahiyaṅgaṇe kañcukathūpaṃ kāresi.

Bhagavā kira bodhito navame māse imaṃ dīpaṃ āgantvā Gaṅgātīre Mahānāgavanuyyāne idāni Mahiyaṅgaṇathūpassa uparibhāge vehāse tthatvā yakkhe dametvā pakkāmi. Satthari parinibbute pana Mahā-Sāriputtattherassa ante-vāsiko Sarabhū nāma eko thero gīvādhātuṃ gahetvā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto āgantvā imasmim yeva tthane patiṭṭhāpetvā dvādasahatthubbedhaṃ thūpaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Devānampiyatissa-rañño bhātā Cūlābhayo nāma taṃ cetiyaṃ tiṃsahatthubbedhaṃ¹ kāresi. Idāni Duṭṭhagāmiṇī Abhayarājā taṃ cetiyaṃ asītiatthubbedhaṃ kañcukacetiyaṃ kāresi.

Mahiyaṅgaṇa-thūpacitakālo paripunnho.

DUṬṬHAGĀMIṆĪPAVATTI

Rājā pana tattha Mahiyaṅgaṇe Chattadamilaṃ gahetvā, Ambadamilaṃ catūhi māsehi, Kacchakadamilaṃ catūhi, Vijitanagaraṃ catūhi, aññe ca Daṃḍe anukkamena gahetvā tato Anurādhapuraṃ gantvā Kāsapabbate² khandhāvāraṃ nivesetvā tattha taḷākaṃ kāretvā Jeṭṭhamūlamāsamhi udakakilaṃ kili. Tattha Pajjotanagaraṃ māpesi. Anurādhapure Elārārājānaṃ saha yodhehi ghātetvā nagaraṃ pāvisi. Evaṃ Duṭṭhagāmiṇī Abhayarājā dvattiṃsa Daṃḍarājāno ghātetvā sakala-Laṅkādiṇe ekaṃ setacchattaṃ samussāpesi. Chattamaṅgalasattāhe vitivatte rājā sacetiyaṃ Maricavaṭṭivihāraṃ kāresi. So ca tihi saṃvaccharehi niṭṭhāsi. Niṭṭhite ca pana rājā mahantaṃ vihāramahaṃ akāsi.

Maricavaṭṭicetiya-kathā.

¹ T. has *asītiatthubbedhaṃ*, but according to *Mbvs.* I. 41, etc., it must be *tiṃsa*-. It was later increased to *asītiatthā*.

² As at *Mbvs.* xxv. 50. T. Okāsapabbate. *Thūpavaṃsa* 62, Paritokāsa-.

Tato param rājā olokento rājagehe karaṇḍake ṭhapitaṃ suvaṇṇapaṭṭe lekhaṃ disvā taṃ vācesī, “anāgate cattālīsā-dhikaṃ vassasataṃ atikkamma Kākavaṇṇatissassa rañño Duṭṭhagāmiṇi Abhaya nāma putto idaṃ c’ idaṃ ca kāressatī” ti. Tadā rājā “Ayyena kira dīghadassinā Mahindattherena diṭṭho ’mhi” ti haṭṭhatuṭṭho ahosi. Tadā dibbavimānalekhaṃ olokento ekekapassato ubbedhato ca sataratanappamāṇaṃ navabhūmikaṃ sahaṣṣagabbhaṃ sihapañjarādi-anekavicittaṃ Lohapāsādaṃ kāretvā dakkhiṇ-odakaṃ pātetvā bhikkhusaṅghassa adasī ti Mahāvamsādisu vuttaṃ. Kiñcā pi Lohapāsādaṃ Devānampiyatisso va kāresi, tathā pi tasmim samaye abhāvato anāgate ti vuttan ti tisu pi gaṇṭhipadesu vuttaṃ.

Lohapāsādakathā.

MAHĀCETIYAKATHĀ

Ath’ ekadivasam rājā mahābodhiṃ vanditvā nagaraṃ pavisanto thūpaṭṭhāne ayyakarājena chabbassābhisekakāle nikhātaṃ silāyūpaṃ disvā Mahindattherena vuttavacanaṃ anussaranto Visākhapuṇṇamuposathadivase Visākhanak-khattayoge Mahāthūpakaraṇatthāya bhūmiparikammaṃ ārabhi. Ārabhitvā ca pana Āsāhapuṇṇamuposathadivase Uttarāsāha-nakkhattayoge cetiye maṅgaliṭṭhakaṃ patitṭhā-pesi. Rājā dhātugabbhe kattabbakiccaṃ niṭṭhāpetvā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ vanditvā evam āha: “Bhante, dhātugabbhe kiccaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ; sve Āsāhapuṇṇamuposathadivase dhātunidhānaṃ bhavissati; dhātuyo jānāthā” ti. Evaṃ bhikkhusaṅghassa bhāraṃ katvā nagaraṃ āgañchi. Saṅgho Dhajapariveṇavāsikaṃ¹ soḷasavassuddesikaṃ Soṇuttarasāmaṇeraṃ evam āha: “Āvuso Soṇuttara, sve dhātunidhānaṃ bhavissati; tathā hi Satthā parinibbānaṃ nipaṇno Sakkā devarājānaṃ āmantetvā: mayhaṃ atṭhadoṇappamāṇāsu sarīradhātusu ekaṃ doṇaṃ Koḷiyarā-

¹ *Mbvs.* 31. 4 Pūjāpariveṇavāsikaṃ.

jūhi sakkatam anāgate Tambapaṇṇidīpe Mahācetiye patitṭhahissatī ti. Atha Bhagavati parinibbute Koliyarājūhi Rāmagāme katacetiye mahoghena bhinne dhātukaraṇḍako samuddam pāvisi. Tañ ca Mahākālānāgarājā MañjerikanāgabHAVANAṃ nayitvā yāva ajjatanā pariharati. Tasmā tvam MañjerikanāgabHAVANAṃ gantvā tam pavattim nāgarājassa nivedetvā dhātuyo āharā ” ti.

Soṇuttaro “sādhū” ti sampaticchitvā punadivase turiyanigghosena rañño nikkhantabhāvaṃ ñatvā abhiññāpādakaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā MañjerikanāgabHAVANE Mahākālānāgarājassa purato pāturahosi. Sāmaṇero Mahākālānāgarājena dinna-dhātuyo āharitvā rañño adāsi. Rājā pana anekappakāra-sakkārasammānena Āsālhapuṇṇamiyaṃ Uttarāsālhana-khattayoge mahādhātunidhānaṃ akāsi. Nidhānaṃ katvā ca pana tass’ ūpari vīsaṃhatthasatikam Suvaṇṇamālīm nāma Mahāthūpaṃ kāresi. Rājā anekapuññāni upacinanto catuvīsativassāni rajjam kāretvā saṅghassa attano kāyaṃ nīyādetvā satatam puññaṃ anussaramāno cavitvā Tusitabhavanato āgate dibbarathe nibbattitvā dibbābharāṇehi vibhūsito passantass’ eva mahājanassa tikkhattum Mahāthūpaṃ padakkhiṇam katvā bhikkhusaṅgham vanditvā Tusitabhavanaṃ agamāsi. Kākavaṇṇatissarājā pana Metteyyassa Bhagavato pitā bhavissati; Vihāradevī tassa mātā bhavissati. Ayaṃ Duṭṭhagāmiṇī Abhayarājā paṭhamasāvako; kaṇitṭho tu Saddhātisso dutiyasāvako; rañño pitucchā Anulādevī aggamaheśī. Abhayassa rañño putto Sāliarājakumāro putto; bhaṇḍāgārika-Saṅghāmacco aggupaṭṭhāko; Tissāmacca-dhītā aggupaṭṭhāyikā bhavissati. Evaṃ kira sabbe te katādhikārā adhesum. Metteyya-bodhisatto pana mahuttama-jinasantike laddhavyākaraṇo hutvā kappasatasahassādhike soḷasa-asāṅkheyye pāramiyo pūretvā idāni Tusitapure yeva nibbatto anāgate Buddho loka bhavissati yevā ti.

77. Duṭṭhagāmiṇī rājā tu citvā Suvaṇṇamālīṇim vīsasata-hatthuggatam satatam so apūjayi.

78. Varadīpakhile varamekathūpo
 vararāj' Abhayo varapuññacito
 vararajjam akā catuvīśasamā
 varadevapuraṃ Tīdivan tu agā.

Suvaṇṇamālīcetiyaupacitakālo paripuṇṇo.

CATUTTHASANGĪTIKATHĀ

Aniṭṭhite pana Mahāthūpassa chattakamme Duṭṭhagāmiṇī Abhayo paralokagato. Tassa kaṇiṭṭho Saddhātisso nāma rajjam kāresi. So Mahācetiye chattakammaṃ sudhākammaṃ ca niṭṭhāpetvā anekapuññasambhāraṃ upacinitvā aṭṭhārasavassāni rajjam kāresi. Saddhātissassa kira cattāro puttā Lañjatissako,¹ Thūlatthano, Khallāṭanāgo Vaṭṭagāmiṇī ti. Saddhātissassa accayena Lañjatissakassa kaṇiṭṭho Thullatthano dasāhādhikam ekaṃ māsam rajjam kāresi. Taṃ ghātetvā jeṭṭhako Lañjatisso aṭṭhamāsādhikāni navasaṃvaccharāni rajjam kāresi. Tasmimṃ mate tassa kaṇiṭṭho Khallāṭanāgo chabbassāni rajjam kāresi. Tassa ca senāpati taṃ ghātetvā nagaraṃ aggahesi. Tassa rañño kaṇiṭṭho Vaṭṭagāmiṇī taṃ duṭṭhasenāpatim hantvā pañca māsāni rajjam kāresi. Pulahatthadamīlo rajjam vilumpitvā tiṇi vassāni rajjam kāresi. Bāhiyadamīlo taṃ gahetvā dve vassāni rajjam kāresi. Canayamārako² Damīlo taṃ gahetvā sattavassāni rajjam kāresi. Piliyamārako³ Damīlo taṃ gahetvā sattamāsāni rajjam kāresi. Dāṭhiyadamīlo taṃ gahetvā dve vassāni rajjam kāresi. Tadā Vaṭṭagāmiṇī rājā Malayadese sattamāsādhikāni cuddasavassāni niliyitvā Anurādhapuraṃ gantvā puna rajjam hatthagataṃ katvā Abhayagīrivihāraṃ kāresi.

79. Vaṭṭagāminirājasmiṃ kārente Anurādhake
 Piṭakattayapālīṃ ca tassā Aṭṭhakathā pi ca
 mukhapāṭhena ānesuṃ pubbe bhikkhū mahāmatī.

¹ *Mbvs.* 33. 14 Lajjitissa.

² *Mbvs.* 33. 58f. Panayamārako.

³ *Tp.* Miliya-.

80. Hāniṃ disvāna sattānaṃ tadā bhikkhū samāgatā
ciraṭṭhitatthaṃ dhammassa potthakesu likhāpayuṃ.

81. Vaṭṭagāmiṇī Abhayo rājā rajjaṃ akārayī
iti dvādasavassāni pañcamāsesu ādito ti¹

idaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ Sārasaṅgahe: “ Sāṭṭhakathaṃ sabbhaṃ
Buddhavacanaṃ Satthu parinibbāṇato yāva paññāsādhikāni
cattāri vassasatāni tāva matisampannā bhikkhū mukhapā-
thena ānesuṃ. Atha sattānaṃ buddhiparihāniṃ disvā
pannabhārā² pañcasata-arahanto Laṅkādiṇe Malayadesa
Ālokalāṇe nisinnā janapadādhipatinā katārakkhā potthakesu
likhāpayuṃ. Yaṃ sandhāya potthakārūḥhasaṅgīti Catuttha-
dhammasaṅgītisadisā ti vuttan ” ti.

Potthakārūḥhakālo paripuṇṇo.

LAṅKĀRĀJAPARAMPARĀ

Tasmiṃ Vaṭṭagāmiṇī-Abhaye paralokagate Khallāṭ-
anāga-rañño putto Mahācūliko cuddasavassāni dhammena
rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadaccayena Vaṭṭagāmiṇī-Abhayassa putto
Coranāgo dvādasavassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. So ca attano
Anulāya deviyā dinnavisam khādītvā kālakato ahosi. Tadā
Mahācūlikassa putto Tisso nāma tīṇi vassāni rajjaṃ kāresi.
Sīvadovārike rattacittā Anulā Devī visena Tissaṃ ghātetvā
tassa rajjaṃ adāsi. So ca dvimāsādhikaṃ ekaṃ vassaṃ
rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadā Vaṭṭako nāma Damiḷo nagaravaḍḍhaki
rājavallabho atthi; tasmiṃ rattacittā Anulā Devī visena
Sīvadovārikaṃ ghātetvā tassa rajjaṃ adāsi. So ca
dvimāsādhikaṃ ekaṃ vassaṃ rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadā Tisso
nāma Dārubhatiko atthi; tamhi rattamānasā Anulā Devī
Vaṭṭaka-damiḷaṃ visena ghātetvā tassa rajjaṃ adāsi. So
ca māsādhikaṃ vassaṃ rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadā Niḷiyabrāhmaṇo
purohito atthi. Tasmiṃ rattacittā Anulā visena Tissaṃ
hantvā tassa rajjaṃ adāsi. So ca chamāse rajjaṃ kāresi.

¹ *Mhvs.* 33, 100-102 (except first line).

² T. reads *pahānabhārā* which has no meaning.

Tadā dvattiṃsāya balatthesu rattacittā Anulā Devī visena Niḷīyaṃ hantvā sayam cattāro māse rajjaṃ kāresi.

Tadā kira Satthu parinibbāṇato pañcavassasatāni paripunnāni. Anulādeviyā bhayena Mahācūlikassa dutiyaputto Kūṭakaṇṇatisso¹ nāma palāyitvā pabbaji. So sampannabalo hutvā Anulaṃ ghātetvā bāvisativassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tassa mātā pabbaji. Rājā mātu vasanatthāya Dantagehaṃ bhikkhunūpassayaṃ kārāpesi. Kaṇṇatisse pi Anurādhapure rajjaṃ kārente Jambudīpe Sāgalāyaṃ Milindo nāma rājā MahāNāgasenatthero ca ubho paṇḍitā pañhavissajjanehi Dasabalasāsanassa paramagambhīrabhāvaṃ jotayantā va samāgamiṃsu. Tena vuttaṃ *Milindapañhe*: “ Mayi parinibbute pañcavassasate kāle ete uppajjissanti ” ti. Kaṇṇatissassa accayena tassa putto jetṭha-Bhātiko Abhayo² nāma aṭṭhavativassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadaccayena tassa kaṇiṭṭho Mahānāgo nāma dvādasavassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Mahānāgassa accayena tassa putto Āmaṇḍagāmiṇi nāma aṭṭhamāsādhikāni navavassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadaccayena tassa kaṇiṭṭho Kaṇirajāṇutisso³ taṃ hantvā tiṇi vassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tassa accayena Gāmiṇi-Abhayassa suto Cūlābhayo nāma ekaṃ vassaṃ rajjaṃ kāresi. Tass’ accayena taṅkaṇiṭṭhikā Sivali Devī cattāro māse rajjaṃ kāresi. Lambakaṇṇakā tiṇi vassāni rajjaṃ akārayuṃ. Gāmiṇi-Abhayassa bhāgineyyo Iḷanāgo chabbassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tass’ accayena taṃsuto Candamukhasīvo nāma sattamāsādhikāni aṭṭhavassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tassa kaṇiṭṭho Laṅkātiṣso⁴ taṃ ghātetvā aṭṭhamāsādhikāni sattavassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Dattadovārikassa suto Subho nāma Tissaṃ hantvā chabbassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tato Lambakaṇṇasuto Vasabho nāma Subhaṃ hantvā rajjaṃ kāresi. So ca Vasabho rājā attanā gahitābhisekasattāhaṃ pānaṃ pivitvā attano

¹ T. Kaṇṇatisso. *Mhvs.* Kāḷakaṇṇatisso. In the Pali Commentaries it is given as *Kūṭakaṇṇatissa*.

² *Mhvs.* Bhātikābhayo.

³ T. Karijāṇutisso.

⁴ *Mhvs.* 35. 49 Yasalākatisso.

āyupamāṇaṃ jānitukāmo horāpāṭhakena saddhiṃ raho nisīditvā “Mama āyupamāṇaṃ jānitukāmo ’mhi; tam me kathehi” ti horāpāṭhakaṃ pucchi. Horāpāṭhako taṃ paṭikkhipi. Raññā punappunaṃ puṭṭho raho yev’ assa rañño āyupamāṇaṃ jotisatthānusārena ācikkhi: “Deva, tumhākaṃ dvādasa-vassaparimāṇaṃ āyu avasiṭṭhan” ti. Evaṃ vutte rājā “āyuvaddhanāya paṭikammaṃ kin nu atthi” ti pucchi. Tena “ayyā jānanti” ti vutte rājā rahassaṃ rakkhanatthāya tassa sahasaṃ dhaṇaṃ datvā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipātetvā upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā “Siyā nu bhante āyuvaddhana-kāraṇaṃ” ti pucchi.

82. Atthi ti saṅgho ācikkhi antarāyavimocaṇaṃ:

parissāvanadānaṃ ca āvāsadānaṃ eva ca

83. gilānabhaddadānaṃ ca dātabbaṃ manuḍādhīpa;
kātabbaṃ jīṇakāvāsa-paṭisaṅkharāṇaṃ tathā.

84. Pañcasīlasamādānaṃ katvā taṃ sādhu rakkhaya.
Uposathupavāso ca kātabbo ’posathe iti.

Rājā sādhu ti sampatiṇṇhitvā vuttaniyāmena sabbaṃ ca taṃ aññaṃ ca akāsi. So rājā:

85. Catutālīsavassāni pure rajjaṃ akārayi;
catutālīsa-Vesākha-pūjāyo ca akārayi.

Tadaccayena tassa putto Vaṅkanāsika-Tisso tiṇi vassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadaccayena tassa putto Gajabāhuka-Gāmiṇi nāma vīsativassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadaccayena tassa senāpati Mahallakanāgo chabbassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tassa accayena tassa putto Bhātikatisso catuvīsativassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tass’ accayena taṅkaṇiṭṭha-Tisso aṭṭhārasavassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tass’ accayena taṃsuto Cūḷanāgo¹ dve vassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tassa kaṇiṭṭhako Kuḍḍanāgo² taṃ ghātetvā ekaṃ vassaṃ rajjaṃ kāresi. Tassa deviyā bhātika-senāpati Sirināgacoro taṃ ghātetvā laddhajayo ekūnavīsativassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tassa accayena taṃsuto

¹ T. Ujunāgo.

² T. Kuṇḍalanāgo.

Tisso¹ dvāvīsativassāni rajjam kāresi. Tassa kaṇiṭṭho Abhayo² taṃ palāpetvā aṭṭhavassāni rajjam kāresi. Tadaccayena tassa bhātikaputto Sirināgo dve vassāni rajjam kāresi. Tadaccayena tassa putto Vijayakumāro ekaṃ vassam rajjam kāresi.

Tayo kira Lambakaṇṇā ahesum: Saṅghatisso, Sirisaṅghabodhi, Goṭṭābhayo ti. Tesu senāpati āmaccā ca Vijayam hantvā Saṅghatissam rajje abhisinācimsu. So ca cattāri vassāni rajjam kāresi. Tadaccayena Sirisaṅghabodhi dve vassāni rajjam kāresi. Sirisaṅghabodhimhi rajjam kārente Upasenācariyena Saddhammapajjotikā Mahāniddeṣaṭṭhakathā viracitā. Tadā ca Aniruddhadevo nāma rājā Puṇṇagāmanagare³ rajjam kāresi. Tassa rañño vacanakāraṇena Jotipālo nāma mahāthero Ānandam aññataraṇi cā ti dve sisse Laṅkādiṇam pesetvā Vinayagaṇṭhipadam sikkhāpetvā Laṅkādiṇā Puṇṇagāmanagaram ānayāpesi. Tadaccayena Goṭṭābhayo terasavassāni rajjam akārayi. Tadaccayena tassa putto Jeṭṭhatisso dasavassāni rajjam akārayi. Jeṭṭhatissassa accayena taṅkaṇiṭṭho Mahāseno nāma rājā sattavīsativassāni rajjam kāresi. Satthu parinibbānato dasāhuttarānaṃ catunnaṃ māsānaṃ ca tiṃsavassādhikānaṃ aṭṭhavassasatānaṃ ca atikkantakāle Laṅkādiṇe Anurādhapure Mahāsenarājā sattavīsativassāni rajjasirim anubhavītvā paralokam agaṇchi.

Laṅkādiṇe pana rājapantiyā samāhārakālo evaṃ veditabbo: Vijayarājā aṭṭhatimsavassāni; ekaṃ rājasuññaṃ; Paṇḍuvāsudevo tiṃsavassāni; Abhayo vīsati. Sattarasavassāni rājasuññaṇi. Paṇḍukābhayo sattati; Muṭasīvo saṭṭhi; Devānampiyatisso cattālisa; Uttiyo dasa; Sena-Guttikā dve Damilā bāvisati; Aselo dasa; Elāro catucattālisa; Duṭṭhagāminī catuvīsati; Saddhātisso aṭṭhā-

¹ i.e. Vohāraka-Tissa.

² i.e. Abhayanāga.

³ This is in Burma and now is called Pagan. This date of Anuruddha is not acceptable.

*Icc evaṃ Laṅkādiṭṭe rājūnaṃ Mahāvamsakathāya sāsanaṭṭhaṭṭa-
kālo paripuṇṇo.*

Tasmim Mahāsena-narinde divaṅgate tassa atrajo
Kittissirimegho nāma rājā Anurādhapure rajjam kāresi. Tadā

³ According to the former statement, it must be Goṭhābhayo.

amhākaṃ Bhagavato vāmadantadhātu Laṅkādīpaṃ sampattā ahoṣi. Ayam ānupubbikathā:

Amhākaṃ kira Sammāsambuddhe parinibbute Khemo nāma mahākhīṇāsavattothero citakato vāmadantadhātum gaṇhitvā Kaliṅgaratṭhe Dantapuranagare Brahmādatṭassa rañño adāsi. Brahmādatṭarājā pana taṃ vāmadāṭhādhātum paramavicitte dhātughare anekapūjāsakkārena rattindivaṃ apūjayi. So āyupariyosāne saggaṃ agaṇchi. Tasmim paralokagate tassa putto Kāsikarājā taṃ eva dhātum pūjetvā āyupariyosāne divaṅgato. Tadaccayena taṃsuto Sunando nāma rājā sakkaccaṃ taṃ apūjayi. So kāyassa bhedaṃ saggaṃ agami. Tato paraṃ sā rājaparamparābhedaṃ yeva Dantapuranagare ciraṃ atṭhāsi. Laṅkādīpe Mahāsenanarinde rajjaṃ kārente Guhasīvo nāma rājā Dantapuranagare rajjaṃ kāresi. Te ubho pi narindā aññaṃaññaṃ aditṭhasahāyakā ahesuṃ. Guhasīvarājā pana nigaṇṭhe upatṭhahi. Rājā nigaṇṭhānaṃ laddhiyā gahitattā sāsaṇaṃ na otari. Sādhumaggam pana pubbe paṭipannattā sabbe nagaravāsino satataṃ anekapūjāvidhānena dhātupūjaṃ akamsu. Tesu evaṃ paṭipajjantesu ekadivasam rājā sihapañjaraṃ vivaritvā mahantaṃ pūjāvidhānaṃ disvā “Kiṃ janā chaṇaṃ karontī” ti amaccaṃ pucchi. So ca pana amacco Buddhamaṃako Buddhassa aparimāṇaguṇaṃ thometvā “Deva, pubbe rājāno evaṃ paṭipajjitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ saggaṃ agamimsū” ti rañño samācikkhi. Rājā tassa vacanaṃ sutvā diṭṭhigataṃ muñcivā ratanattaye pasīdi. Pasīditvā ca pana sabbe te nigaṇṭhe sakā ratṭhā palāpesi.

Tadā sabbe nigaṇṭhā Pāṭaliputtanagare vasantaṃ Jambudīpe ekābhisekaṃ Paṇḍurājānaṃ upasaṅkamitvā “Mahārāja, Guhasīvo nāma sāmantarājā tumhākaṃ garuṭṭhāniye Siva-Brahmādayo deve nindanto chavaṭṭhiṃ vandati” ti pesuññaṃ katvā abravuṃ. Nigaṇṭhānaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā so rājā kodhābhībhūto Cittayānaṃ nāma ekaṃ sāmanta-rājānaṃ ānāpesi: “Kaliṅgaratṭhaṃ gantvā Guhasīvaṃ tena ca pūjitaṃ chavaṭṭhiṃ ānaya” ti. Cittayāno caturāṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā Kaliṅgaratṭhaṃ gantvā

Guhasīvassa rañño taṃ pavattiṃ kathetvā Guhasīvaṃ tena ca pūjitaṃ dantadhātuṃ ānetvā Paṇḍurājassa dassesi. Paṇḍurājā pana “aṅgārārāsīmhi chavatṭhiṃ dahathā” ti nigaṇṭhe āha. Te nigaṇṭhā tuṭṭhahatṭhā hutvā tathā akāṃsu. Tasmim̐ khaṇe rathacakkappamāṇaṃ paduma-pupphaṃ dantadhātuṃ sampatīcchi. Taṃ acchariyaṃ disvā manussā anekasatena pi sādhu-kāraṃ datvā anekasakkārena pūjetvā abhittaviṃsu.

Atha rājā adhikaraṇiyaṃ dantadhātuṃ ṭhapetvā ayakū-tena ghātāpesi. Dantadhātu pana adhikaraṇiyaṃ upadḍhamattaṃ nimuggā upadḍhabhāgena dissamānā girisikharato upadḍhamattaṃ uggata-candamaṇḍalaṃ viya khāyati. Rājā taṃ acchariyaṃ disvā vimhitacitto ahosi. Tadā eko nigaṇṭho issāpakato Paṇḍurājānaṃ etad avoca: “Mahārāja, ayaṃ Nārāyanassa kāyēkadesattā evaṃ mahānubhāvasampannā, no ce, kathaṃ īdiso mahānubhāvo” ti. “Tena hi Nārāyanānubhāvena adhikaraṇito etaṃ nikkhamāpethā” ti nigaṇṭhe āha. Te gantvā anekappakārena pi vāyamantā n’ eva sakkhiṃsu taṃ adhikaraṇito nikkhamāpetuṃ. Tadā rājā te nigaṇṭhe jigucchamāno nīharanūpāyaṃ cintayamāno nagare bheriṃ carāpesi: “Yo taṃ sammā nīharituṃ samattho, so mahantaṃ dhaṇaṃ labhissati” ti. Tadā seṭṭhiputto Buddhappasanno Subhaddo nāma eko mālākāro anekasaccakiriyāya adhikaraṇito anekapāṭihāriyena dhātuṃ nikkhamāpesi. Tadā nigaṇṭhā tassa vijjābalena idan ti rājānaṃ abravuṃ. Rājā “tathā karoḥi yathā ete sadda-heyun” ti Subhaddaṃ āha. Subhaddo pi acchariyehi vividhehi sādhujaṇe samādahi. Nigaṇṭhā tass’ edaṃ vañcanaṃ ti dandharājānaṃ saññāpetvā ativiya jigucchaniye parikhāpīṭṭhe pakkhipiṃsu. Tasmim̐ khaṇe yeva sā vividhakusuma-sañchannā paramasugandhikā Nandāpokkharāṇi viya ahosi. Tadā sabbe sappurisā anekasataṃ anekasahassaṃ sādhu-kāraṃ pavattayūṃ. Anekappakāraṇi ca acchariyaṃ ahosi. Taṃ acintiyaṃ disvā amaccā rājānaṃ upasaṅkamitvā nānappakārena kāraṇena taṃ saññāpesuṃ. Tesāṃ sakāraṇavacanaṃ sutvā rājā vitiṇṇakaṅkho hutvā

dhātuyā pasanno etad avoca: “Handa idāni parikhāto dhātum āharatha, aham pi pūjessāmī” ti. Tadā kira rājā anekapāṭihāriyehi bhīyosomattāya dantadhātuyā pasanno anekapūjāvidhānena attano ca rajjasiriyā paramavicitra-maṇḍape ṭhapetvā pūjesi.

Tadā kira Khīradhāro nāma rājā caturaṅgabalasenāya yuddhasajjo āgantvā Pāṭaliputtanagaram parikkhipi. Paṇḍurājā pana caturaṅgabalasenāya yuddhasajjo nikkhamitvā Khīradhāram ghātetvā laddhaviyayo ahosi. Paṇḍurājā anekāhi sampattihi Guhasīvarājānaṃ santappetvā dantadhātum sampatiṇṇāpetvā pahīni. Pacchimakāle attano dhītusāmikassa rajjam niyyādetvā kāyassa bhedaṃ saggaṃ agacchi. Guhasīvo pana taṃ Dantapuram netvā ciram pūjesi.

So ca Ujjenirañño puttassa attano bhāgiṇeyyassa Dantakumārassa Hemajālam¹ nāma attano dhītaram adāsi. Tadā Khīradhārassa rañño bhāgiṇeyyā rājakumārā sampannabalā senāvīyūhaṃ saṃharitvā dantadhātuyā gaṇhanatthaṃ Dantapurānagaram āgamimsu. Taṃ sutvā Guhasīvarājā Dantakumāram āmantesi: “Tāta, mama jīvite aññassa dantadhātum na dassāmi. Yadi panāhaṃ te rājakumāre n’ eva sakkuṇeyyam, tvam dantadhātum gahetvā brāhmaṇavesena Laṅkādiṇam yāhi. Tathā hi Laṅkādiṇe Mahāsenarājā mayhaṃ piyasahāyako” ti. Vatvā ca pana rājā senāya yuddhasajjo nikkhamitvā tehi rājakumārehi saddhiṃ yujjhanto maraṇappatto ahosi. Dantakumāro pana taṃ kaṭukasāsanam sutvā turitaturito hutvā dantadhātum gahetvā brāhmaṇavesena dakkhiṇadesam gantvā devatānubhāvena paripuṇṇam Mahānadiṃ uttaritvā vālūkārāsīmhi dantadhātum ṭhapesi. Ṭhapetvā ca pana so puna tattha² gantvā aññavesam attano bhariyam gahetvā tattha khippam gantvā saha dārena dhātuyā samīpe ekasmiṃ gumbe nīliyi. Tadā chaḷabhiñño eko thero ākāseṇa gacchanto jalantaṃ

¹ *Hemamālā* in Sinhalese texts.

² *Tp. and Siam 1908 edn.* puram.

vālukārāsīm disvā tattha otarivā dantadhātum avandi. Te jāyapatikā theram disvā vanditvā sabbam tam pavattiṃ ārocesum. Thero “tena hi sace gamanamagge koci upaddavo atthi, maṃ sareyyāthā” ti vatvā tesam tadanurūpaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā pakkāmi.

Tadā Paṇḍuhāranāgarājā nāgabhavanato nikkhamitvā vicaranto tattha ratanamayaṃ dhātukaraṇḍakam gilitvā attano bhogena Sinerupādam parikkhipitvā sayi. Puna-divase ubho jāyapatikā gantukāmā dhātuṭṭhapanatṭhānaṃ vālukārāsīm gantvā tattha dhātum adisvā rodamanā nayanasaliladhārā taṅkhaṇe mahātheram anussariṃsu. Atha mahāthero tesam cintanaṃ ñatvā dibbacakkhunā dhātukaraṇḍakam gilitvā nipannaṃ nāgarājānaṃ disvā mahāsupaṇṇarājasadisam sarīraṃ māpetvā attano pakkhavegena mahāsamuddam dvidhā katvā pakkhandi. Tadā atibhīto nāgarājā nāgavaṇṇaṃ vijahitvā māṇavakavesena theram upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ āha: “Bhante, imāya dhātuyā ānubhāvena nāgattabhāvato cavitvā sugatiṃ gamissāmi ti cintetvā gaṇhāmi” ti. Thero “Mahārāja, ayaṃ dhātu saccapaṭivedhārāhānaṃ manussānaṃ yuttatarā va Laṅkādiṇe patiṭṭhahissati. Tasmā khippam eva mayhaṃ dehi” ti nāgarājānaṃ avoca. Nāgarājā therassa dhātukaraṇḍakam adāsi. Thero taṃ āharitvā jāyapatikānaṃ datvā pakkāmi.

Jāyapatikā dantadhātuyā ānubhāvena devatāhi gahitā-rakkhā arogā hutvā Tambalittiṃ anuppattā ahesum. Brāhmaṇavesadharā ubho khattiyakumārā nāvam abhirūhitvā vāṇijehi saddhiṃ mahāsamuddam atariṃsu. Nāgā pana nāgabhavanato nikkhamitvā mahantaṃ dhātupūjaṃ kurumānā sattāhaṃ samuddamajjhe nāvam niccalam akaṃsu. Nāvikā pana sabbe maraṇabhayatajjitā ahesum. Tadā jāyapatikā mahātheram anussariṃsu. Taṃ khaṇaṃ ñeva therō taṃ kāraṇaṃ ñatvā supaṇṇarājavesadharo nāge palāpetvā pakkāmi. Nāvā pana therassa iddhiyā taṃ khaṇaṃ ñeva Laṅkāpaṭṭanaṃ sampattā. Tadā kira Mahāsenaraṇṇo putto Kittissirimegho nāma rājā navavasābhiseko ahosi. Sampattadivase yeva sāyaṇhasamaye

jāyapatikā devālaye vasiṃsu. Pathike te brāhmaṇavesadhare disvā rañño purohitabrāhmaṇo te sammā paṭijaggitvā punadivase tesam Anurādhapuramaggaṃ ācikkhi. Te ca gantvā Anurādhadvārasamīpaṃ gāmaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Te Mahāsenarañño maraṇasāsaṇaṃ sutvā mahābalavasokena nayanasaliladhārā vissajjesuṃ. Puna Mahāsenarañño sutassa Kittissirimegharañño ratanattayamāmakabhāvaṃ sutvā sokaṃ panudiṃsu. Te ca Anurādhapurassa pacchi-muttaradisābhāge Meghagiri-mahāvihāre rājavallabhaṃ ekaṃ mahātheraṃ upasaṅkamitvā anupubbena dhātuppa-vattiṃ therassa kathayiṃsu. Tam pana sutvā thero haṭṭhatuṭṭho attano kuṭiyaṃ dhātuṃ paṭiṭṭhāpetvā tesaṃ ca saṅghaṃ katvā rañño dhātuyā āgamanappavattiṃ kathetuṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ paṇiṇi. Tasmīṃ divase rājā vasantasamaye nāṭikāhi uyyānakīḷanasukham anubhavanto tassa bhikkhuno dhātuppavattiṃ sutvā sampattacakkaratano va paramapitipatto ahoṣi.

Rājā kira nemittikānaṃ “ Jāyapatikā brāhmaṇavesadharā Jinadantadhātuṃ ādāya na cirass’ eva āgamissanti ” ti vacanaṃ pubbe ’va assosi. Sutvā ca pana rājā uyyānato padasā va Meghagirivihāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā Jinadantadhātuyā anekasatapaṭihāriyaṃ disvā pāmojjabahulo nānapakārapūjāvisesena sakkaritvā samussita-setātapavāraṇaṃhi setavaraturagayutte rathavare Jinadantadhātuṃ nidhāya sakalanagaraṃ saṅkhobhetvā abhiṭṭhavanto Anurādhapuram ānesi. Ānetvā ca pana nānā-vidharatanakhacite dhātumandire sihāsaṇaṃhi dhātuṃ ṭhapetvā anekapūjāvidhānena sakkaritvā ādarena satatam upaṭṭhahi.

Rājā tesam jāyapatikānaṃ rājakumārānaṃ mahantaṃ sakkāraṃ tadanurūpaṃ ṭhānantaraṃ ca adāsi. So ca rājā Jinadantadhātuṃ sakkaritvā mahantaṃ puññābhisaṇaṃ upacinitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ sagga kāyaṃ agacchi. Evaṃ ca sā Laṅkādiṇe rājūnaṃ putta-nattu-panattānaṃ paramparāya yāv’ ajjatanā dipavāsīnaṃ nara-narindānaṃ paramapūjāvisesaṃ arahā ahoṣi. Satthu parinibbāṇato aṭṭhannaṃ vassasatānaṃ upari cattālīsatiṃ vasse vasantasamaye

Satthuno vāmadantadhātu Laṅkādiṭṭe patitṭhahī ti
veditabbam.

Dantadhātāvatarakālo paripuṇṇo.

Tato aparabhāge Buddhadattācariyo ca Buddhaghosācariyo cā ti ubho mahātherā Jambudīpe pākāṭā ahesum. Tesu Buddhadattācariyo Laṅkādiṭṭe gantvā Jinālaṅkāraṃ, Dantadhātuvamsaṃ, Bodhivamsaṃ ca tayo ganthe bandhitvā punāgami. Jambudīpaṃ ca pana so āgantvā Abhidhammāvatāraṃ, sa-Uttaraṃ ca Vinayavinicchayaṃ, Madhuratthavilāsiniṃ ca Buddhavamsaṭṭhakathaṃ akāsi. Buddhaghosācariyo pana Sihaḷabhāsāto Buddhasāsanam parivattanatthāya dīpaṃ gacchanto samuddamajjhe Buddhadattācariyena samāgami. Dīpaṃ ca pana patvā so yaṃ Mahindattherena Sihaḷabhāsāya abhisāṅkharitvā kathitaṃ Buddhavacanam yaṃ ca khīṇāsavehi potthakesu likhāpitaṃ, taṃ Sihaḷabhāsāto parivattetvā Māgadhābhāsāya likhāpesī ti idaṃ paramparāgate Buddhaghosācariyanidāne¹ pākāṭam. Jinālaṅkāravannaṇāyama pana:

86. “ Sattarasasate vasse gate Laṅkātale tadā
Rohaṇe sucivamsamhi jāto patthataṅkittimā
87. *Buddharakekkhitanāmo* so bhikkhūnaṃ gaṇavācako,
Abhidhammanabhe vāyuvego va matiyā gato
88. Nāṇāsinaṃ ’titikkhena jītamārabalam Jinam
Jinālaṅkāranāmena alaṅkāren’ alaṅkāri ” ti

Satthu parinibbāṇato sattarasannaṃ vassasatānam upari sattacattālīsatiṃ vasse pañcasatṭhiadhike pañcasataparimāṇasakarāje kuṇḍaravassamhi Siritibhuvanādiccassa nāma dhammarājassa aggamaḥesiyā Dakkhināya nāma deviyā putto Puṇṇagāmasaṅkhātassa Arimaddanapurassa adhipatinā Siṅghavijayena nāma rañṇā likhāpitā Bodhivamsaṭṭhikā. Tena vuttaṃ:

89. “ Sammā namassamānassa Satthu nibbāṇato gate
sahassee ca sattaasate sattaatālīsattuttare

¹ *Buddhaghosupatti*, edited and translated into English by James Grey.

90. Asmiṃ desamhi lokena paññatta-Saka-rājato pañcavassasate yāte pañcasatṭhimahāyane ” ti.

HARIPUÑJAYAPPAVATTI

Tato param pana Satthu parinibbānato dvisatādhikassa saḥassaparimāṇassa upari catutthasaṃvacchare, imassa ca Cūlasakarājassa bāvisatiparimāṇakāle Phagguṇapunnamiyaṃ Vāsudevo nāma isi Haripuñjayapuram māpesi. Tato dutiyavasse Cammadevī Lavapurā āgantvā Haripuñjaye rajjam kāresi. Tato param imassa ca Cūlasakarājassa navuttara-catusataparimāṇakāle Haripuñjayapure mahādhātu samuggamī ti purāṇakathāya sannitṭhānam. Tañ ca Haripuñjaye rājavamsānusāranayena sameti; tasmā yuttam ev’ etaṃ. Idāni tam eva sannitṭhānam pākatakaranaṭṭhāya imassa Haripuñjayapurassa uppatti ādito paṭṭhāya kathe-tabbā va.

Pubbe kira Vāsudevo, Sukkadanto, Anusisso, Buddhajaṭilo, Subrahmā ti pañca sahāyakā kulaputtā Buddhasāsane pabbajitvā piṭakattayaṃ sikkhitvā Vinayassa garubhāvaṃ sallakkhetvā hīnāyāvattitvā isipabbajjam pabbajimsu. Sukkadanto pana gihī hutvā Lavapure vasi. Vāsudevādayo itare cattāro abhiññābalaṃ patvā Syāmadese vasiṃsu. Tesu Vāsudevo Rohiṇīnadītire Uccupabbate, Buddhajaṭilo Sāranadītire Juhapabbate, Anusisso Haḷiddivallinagare, Subrahmisi Vañkanadītire Subhapabbate vasi.

Tesu Vāsudevo ekadivasaṃ Uccupabbatā oruyha hatthipade dve, khaggapade dve, gavayapade dve ti cha dārake labhitvā posāpesi. Te ca anukkamena vaḍḍhitvā mithusaṃvāsikā hutvā Vāsudevassa upaṭṭhākā ahesuṃ. Ekā kira migī Vāsudevassa passāvattṭhānam āgantvā sambhavamissakaṃ pivitvā gabbhinī hutvā duve mānuse putte vijāyi. Vāsudevo dayāpanno aṅguliviniggatena khīrena te posesi. Te pana anukkamena vuddhippattā mithu saṅgamimsu. Tesu puriso Kunarisi nāma; itthi Miguppatti nāma. Vāsudevo Migasaṅgaran nāma nagaram māpetvā Kunarisiṃ tattha rajjam kāresi. Itare ca cha jane

mithusaṃvāsike tattha vasāpesi. Kunarisirājā pana Vāsudevassa ovāde thatvā Migasaṅgare satta-sattativassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Kunarisissa tayo puttā: Kunarirājā, Kunarilolo, Kunarisiganāso ti. Vāsudevo pan' assa tiṇṇaṃ puttānaṃ viṣuṃ nagarāni māpetvā adāsi. Tesu Kunarisi-ganāso pituno accayena Migasaṅgare rajjaṃ kāretvā puna isinā māpite Rannapure rajjaṃ kāresi. So taṃ Rannapuram kaṭṭhakhaṇḍa-upamaṃ katvā mātupaharanatṭakaṃ chin-ditvā adhammena vināsesi.

Tadā Vāsudevo khemaṭṭhānaṃ vicārayamāno amhākaṃ Buddhassa patiṭṭhitatṭhānaṃ disvā “Idaṃ paramakhettaṃ vatā” ti sanniṭṭhānaṃ katvā tattha Biṅganaditīre ekaṃ nagaraṃ māpesi. Māpetvā ca pana “Ṭhapetvā amhākaṃ sahāyakaṃ Sukkadantaṃ añño silādiguṇasampanno natthi; tass’ eva idaṃ nagaraṃ arahatī” ti cintetvā paṇṇaṃ likhitvā tassāvidūre ekasmiṃ velugumbe¹ bandhitvā taṃ Lavapuram Biṅganadiyā anusotena pahīni. Sukkadanto taṃ paṇṇaṃ vācetvā velugumbaṃ āruhya Biṅganadiyā paṭisotena anuppatto. Vāsudevo Sukkadantassa sabbam taṃ pavattiṃ kathesi. Sukkadanto etad avoca: “Bhante Lavapure cakkavattissa rañño bijaṃ idh’ ānetvā khemaṃ vuḍḍhi bhavissatī” ti. Tadā te ubho pañcamattehi purisasatehi saddhiṃ Gavayaṃ nāma dūtaṃ pāhesuṃ. Gavayo gantvā Lavapurādhīpatiṃ cakkavattirājānaṃ van-ditvā Vāsudevisinā kathitaṃ sabbam pavattiṃ kathesi. Gavayo tattha ekaṃ vassaṃ vasitvā vutthavasso cakkavatti-rājānaṃ āpucchi. Cakkavattissa rañño dhītā Rāmaññanagare padesarañño aggamaheṣī Cammadevī nāma temāsagabbhinī ahoṣi. Cakkavattirājā Cammadeviṃ nāma attano dhītaraṃ rājabhāvatthāya pāhesi. Sā ca sabbapañcasatikena mahā-parivārena pañcasatehi ca tipīṭakadhara-mahātherehi nāvaṃ abhiruhitvā sattahi māsehi Biṅganadiyā ’nusārena idha anuppattā. Vāsudevo ca Sukkadanto ca sabbhehi nāgarehi

¹ *Velugumba* here means a raft made of bamboos, and not a bush of bamboos.

saddhiṃ taṃ Cammadeviṃ haripuñje nisidāpetvā abhisiñciṃsu. Tam upādāya imassa nagarassa Haripuñjayan ti nāmaṃ yāvajjatanā paramparāgatan ti.

Sā ca Cammadevī sattāhaṃ idha anuppattā Māgha-puñṇamiyaṃ dve putte vijāyi. Jeṭṭhaputto Mahāyaso, kaṇiṭṭho Indavaro ahosi. Indavarassa Unnatayaso ti pi nāmaṃ. Tesam sattavassikakāle Mahāyasam rajje abhisiñci. Cammadevī pana Buddhasāsane anekakusalasambhāre upacinitvā nagaraguttikānaṃ devānaṃ puññaṇi ca dham-mikasakkāraṇi ca adāsi. Tassā puññaṇubhāvena devatāyo tejavantaṃ hatthiṃ maṅgalavāraṇatthāya ānayiṃsu. Tadā asītisahassayodha-parivāro Bilaṅko nāma Milakkharājā Haripuñjayassa gaṇhanatthāya āgato. Gajavarassa khandhe Mahāyaso, majjhe Indavaro, hatthipālo pacchimāsane nisiditvā anekayodhehi parivārīto pacchimadvārena yujjha-natthāya nikkhami. Tadā Milakkharājā setakuñjarassa dantagge rattaraṃsisamujjalaṃ disvā maraṇabhayaabhīto yuddhabhūmiyaṃ thātum asakkonto palāyi. Sabbe ca yodhā disodisaṃ palāyiṃsu. Tato paṭṭhāya khemaṃ nirabbudaṃ Haripuñjayaṃ ahosi.

Haripuñjayuppattikālo paripuṇṇo.

Cammadeviyā putto pana Indavaro viṣuṃ rajjaṃ kāretukāmo hutvā attano ruciṃ mātuyā kathesi. Sā taṃ Vāsudevassa isino kathāpesi. Vāsudevo etad avoca: “Haripuñjayassa puratthimadisābhāge Sāranadītīre Juha-pabbate Buddhajaṭilo nāma isi paṭivasati. Tato paraṃ Luddapabbate eko Khelāṅgo nāma luddako paṭivasati. Tato paraṃ Vaṅkanadītīre Subhapabbate Subrahmā nāma isi paṭivasati. Indavaro sace rajjaṃ kāretukāmo gantvā Buddhajaṭilaṃ vanditvā tato paraṃ gantvā Khelāṅgalud-dakaṃ maggadesakaṃ katvā tato paraṃ gantvā Subrah-misiṃ vanditvā tam eva nagaraṃ yācatū ” ti. Taṃ sutvā Indavaro attano mātaraṃ vanditvā attano parivāraṃ ādāya Vāsudevisinā vuttaniyāmena gantvā Subrahmisiṃ vanditvā nagaraṃ yāci. Tato paraṃ Khelāṅgaluddakena saddhiṃ

Subrahmisi ekaṃ Khemanagaram māpetvā Indavarassa adāsi. Tadupādāya imassa nagarassa Khelāṅganagaran ti nāmaṃ ahosi. Tato parasmim kāle Indavaro mātaram vanditukāmo attano mātuyā tattha āgamanatthāya ekaṃ amaccaṃ āṇāpesi. So Haripuñjayaṃ āgantvā Cammadeviyā sabbam pavattim ārocesi. Sā ca haṭṭhatuṭṭhā Indavaram passitukāmā Haripuñjayā mahāparivārena nikkhamitvā anukkamena Khelāṅganagaram anuppattā Khelāṅganagare Indavaram mahantena issariyena abhisiñci. Indavararājā pana attano mātuyā mahantaṃ sakkāraṃ karitvā sammodi. Sā ca Khelāṅganagare chamāse vasitvā Subrahmisim āpucchitvā Haripuñjayaṃ paccāgami. Cammadevī pana āgantvā anekakusalasambhāre katvā dve māse vasitvā aniccatam gatā.

91. Mahāyaso mahārājā pasanno ratanattaye
rajjaṃ asitvassāni kāresi Haripuñjaye.

Yasmim pana vasse Vāsudevo isi Haripuñjayaṃ māpesi, tato dutiyavasse Cammadevī katābhisekā. Sā ca sayam Haripuñjaye sattavassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tato param Mahantayaso asitvassāni rajjaṃ kāresi.

Cammadeviyā uppattikālo paripuṇṇo.

Mahantayasassa accayena tassa putto Kumaññarājā cattālīsavassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadaccayena tass' atrajo Rudantarājā sattavissativassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadaccayena Soṇṇamañjūsako tiṃsavassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadaccayena taṃsuto Saṃsāro dasavassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadaccayena Padumarājā dasamāsādhikāni tiṇi vassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadaccayena Kuladevo sattavassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadā anekabalavāhano Mahārājā nāma Sappālanagarato āgantvā yuddhena Haripuñjayaṃ gaṇhitvā ekaṃ vassaṃ rajjaṃ kāresi. Tato Lakkhundriyo nāma Milakkharājā Haripuñjayaṃ gaṇhitvā temāsādhikāni tiṇi vassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Puna Kuladevo yodhe saṃharitvā Lakkhundriyaṃ ghātetvā temāsādhikaṃ ekaṃ vassaṃ rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadaccayena Nokarājā sattamāse rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadaccayena Dalarājā

dve māse paṇṇarasāhaṃ rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadaccayena Guttarājā dasavassaṃ rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadaccayena Selarājā tiṇi vassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tato Dhuvarājā chamāsaṃ; tato Brahmatāraṇṇo dvivassaṃ timāsaṃ ca; tato Mukasarājā dvivassaṃ catumāsaṃ ca; tato Trābako dvivassaṃ dasamāsaṃ ca rajjaṃ kāresi. So ca Trābako sūro yuddhasajjo Lavapuraṃ gahaṇatthaṃ Biṅganadiyā adho gato. Tadā kira Lavapure Uchchitta-Cakkavattī taṃ sutvā yuddhasajjo Lavapurā nikkhami. Ubhosu yuddhatthaṃ ṭhitesu Jīvako nāma rājā Siridhammanagare anekayodho bahūhi nāvāhi āgantvā Lavapuraṃ gaṇhi. Tasmिṃ kāle ubho rājāno turitaturitā Haripuñjayaṃ āgamiṃsu. Tesu Uchchitta-Cakkavattī Haripuñjayaṃ paṭhamataraṃ sampatto. Trābako parājayappatto tato nivattitvā puna Lavapuraṃ gaṇhanatthāya gato. Uchchitta-Cakkavattimhi rajjaṃ kārente Kambojo nāma rājā Haripuñjayaṃ gaṇhanatthāya āgato. Tass' āgamaṇaṃ sutvā Uchchitta-Cakkavattī yuddhasajjo nikkhamitvā jayappatto ahoṣi. Kambojo pana parājito disodisaṃ palāyi. So ca Uchchitta-Cakkavattī tivassaṃ rajjaṃ kāresi.

Tato Kambalo nāma rājā sattamāsādhikāni vīsativassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Tasmिṃ ca rajjaṃ kārente ahivātakarogo chavassāni uppajji. Sabbe nāgarā jīvitaṃ asakkontā Sudhammanagaraṃ¹ gatā. Atha Puṇṇagāmarājena pīlitā Sudhammanagare sabbe Haripuñjayikā Haṃsāvātīpuraṃ² gatā. Tasmिṃ ahivātakaroge vūpasante sabbe te Haripuñjayaṃ āgatā. Tasmā pubbe kira Haripuñjayikā anusaṃvaccharaṃ sakkārapavāhikā ahesuṃ. Tato Cakkavattirājā Atiguyapurā āgamma Haripuñjayaṃ gaṇhitvā navavassaṃ rajjaṃ kāresi. Tato Vāsudevo dvimāsādhikaṃ ekaṃ vassaṃ rajjaṃ kāresi. Tato Ñeyyalo dasavassāni. Tato Sappālapurā nikkhamma Mahārājā idh' āgantvā Ñeyyalaṃ palāpetvā Haripuñjayaṃ gaṇhitvā puna ekaṃ vassaṃ

¹ Thaton in Lower Burma.

² Present Pegu in Lower Burma.

rajjam kāresi. Tato Selarājā puna tīni vassāni rajjam kāresi; tato Kañcanarājā chabbassāni; tato Jilañkanāmo dasavassāni; tato Bandhuto vīsativassāni; tato Indavaro tiṃsavassāni. Tato Dittarājā rajjam anusāsi. So ca sūrayodhapurakkhato Lavapuram gantvā Lavarājena saha cetiyupacitabhāvena dhammayuddham katvā parājito paccāgami. Lavarājassa putto yuddhasajjo Haripuñjayam āgamma Dittarājena saha talāka-khaṇanabhāvena dhammayuddham katvā parājito palāyi. Yam ca Lavayodhehi khatam talākam tam dāni Bālatalākam nāma pākātam, duppaññayodhehi khaṇitattā. Yañ ca Haripuñjayikehi yodhehi khatam talākam, tam dāni tāva Devatalākam nāma pākātam, supaññayodhehi khaṇitattā.

Lavayodhe evam palāyite Lavarājā dutiyo puna Haripuñjayam gaṇhanatthāya Putriṃ nāma ekam mahā-maccam pesesi. So sūrayodha-purakkhato Lavapurā nikkhamitvā Haripuñjayam āgamma devatānubhāvena mūlho ito c' ito ca pakkhandi. Tadā Dittarājā tass' āgamanam sutvā caturaṅgalabalenāya nikkhami. Tassa nikkhamanabhāvam sutvā Kambojā bhītā disodisam palāyimsu. Dittarājā pana mahādayo tesam abhayam datvā te ca Mahābalacetiyam kārāpetvā sabalakāyam Putriṃ nāma mahā-maccam saphodakam pāyetvā tesam Lavapuram gantum anujāni. Sabalakāyo Putriṃ mahā-macco Dittarājānam vanditvā Lavapuram gato. Puna Sirigutto nāma sūrā-macco Lavarājena pesito Haripuñjayam senāya āgamma devatānubhāvena mūlho disodisam pakkhandi. Tass' āgamanam sutvā Haripuñjayikā sūrayodhā nikkhamitvā te anubandhimsu. Kambojā pana atibhītā disodisam palāyimsu. Tato paṭṭhāya Haripuñjayam khemam nibbhayam ahoṣi. So ca Dittarājā Haripuñjaye samatiṃsavassāni rajjam kāresi. Cammadevi-ādayo Dittanarādhipantā ekatiṃsa-rājāno. Sattāsīti-adhikā tisatasamvaccharā paripuṇṇā.

Dittarājassa accayena tasmim yeva vasse Ādiccarājā navādhike catusatasakarāje Haripuñjaye katābhiseko. So ca rājā pubbarājūhi pavaro puññavā nagaramajjhe ekam

pāsādaṃ kāretvā sattāhaṃ Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhu-saṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā sattāhaccayena taṃ pāsādaṃ vikkiñitvā saṅghassa kappiyabhaṇḍaṃ adāsi. Ath' ekadivasam kira rañño vaccasālaṃ gatassa sirasi eko kāko mīlaṃ pātesi. Kim idan ti oloketvā “kāke sīghasīghaṃ gaṇhathā” ti vadantassa rañño mukhe puna ekaṃ mīlaṃ pātetvā gato. Rājā pana domanassappatto purise āṇāpesi “Kāke gavesathā” ti. Raññā āṇattapurisā kāke gavesamānā ekaṃ kākaṃ labhitvā rañño ānesuṃ. Kuddho so rājā taṃ māretukāmo amacce pucchi “Yuttarūpo nv' āyaṃ kāko māretun” ti. Amaccā pana “Deva, mā māretha, horañño pucchathā” ti āhaṃsu. Raññā puṭṭhā te “Deva, tumhākaṃ sotthi bhavissati” ti āhaṃsu. Rājā pana pañjare taṃ kākaṃ rakkhāpetvā rattisamaye supinaṃ passi. Evarūpo supino: Ekā devatā āgantvā raññā saddhiṃ mantesi: “Deva, sace taṃ kāraṇaṃ jānitukāmā sattāha-jātaṃ dāraṃ kākasantike sayāpetvā posetha; taṃ jānituṃ samatthā bhavissathā” ti. Rājā pana supinaniyāmena tathā akāsi. Kākasantike sattavassāni positadāraṃ kākabhāsaṃ ca manussabhāsaṃ ca aññāsi. Dārakassa mātā puttā rañño niyyādesi. Rājā pana taṃ kāraṇaṃ dārakassa pucchāpesi. Dāraṃ kakena saddhiṃ mantesi. Kāko pana: “Dāraṃ, pitāmaha me seto kākarājā jīṇo; so mayhaṃ idāṃ Jinadhātunidhānaṭṭhānaṃ ti ācikkhitvā idāṃ ārakkhāhi ti maṃ āṇāpetvā idāni Himavante paṭivasati. Sace rājā vitthārena taṃ kāraṇaṃ jānitukāmo, ahaṃ me pitāmahaṃ pakkosissāmi” ti dārakassa kathesi. Taṃ sutvā dāraṃ sabbaṃ rañño kathesi. Rājā kākaṃ tassa pitāmahaṃ pakkosāpesi. Kāko Himavantaṃ gantvā kākarājassa taṃ pavattiṃ kathesi. Kākarājā dvīhi taruṇakākehi ḍasite ekasmiṃ daṇḍe ṭhatvā ākāsen' āgantvā sattāhaṃ Haripuñjayaṃ sampāpuṇi. Ādicarājā pana kākarājānaṃ rājāṅgaṇe nisīdāpetvā kākāhārena bhojetvā kākabhāsāviduṃ dāraṃ taṃ kāraṇaṃ pucchāpesi. Kākarājā pana dārakassa evaṃ kathesi: “Ekadā amhākaṃ Buddho dharmānakāle Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanto pāto eko va pattacivaraṃ ādāya Bārāṇasīnagarā ākāse

āgantvā ākāśato otaritvā ekasmiṃ aṭavigāme piṇḍāya acari. Tasmim aṭavigāme vasantā manussā Buddhē pasannā Buddhassa bhojanaṃ adaṃsu. Bhagavā tadanurūpaṃ dhammaṃ kathetvā te manusse tisaraṇe c' eva pañcasīlesu ca patiṭṭhāpetvā tamhā ṭhānā ākāśena āgantvā idha otaritvā imasmim silātale pattaṃ ṭhapetvā bhattakiccaṃ akāsi. Bhattakiccāvasāne Bhagavā evaṃ vyākari: “Tathāgatassa parinibbute idam eva ṭhānaṃ anāgatakāle mahānagaraṃ bhavissati. Tattha Ādicco nāma rājā rajjaṃ kāressati. Tasmim rajjaṃ kārente Tathāgatassa dhātu idha patiṭṭhahissati” ti. Kākarājassa vacanaṃ sutvā dārako rañño sabbam vuttaniyāmena kathesi. Rājā pana dārakassa vacanaṃ sutvā tuṭṭhahatṭho vaccasālaṃ nīharāpetvā taṃ ṭhānaṃ samatalaṃ katvā dhūpehi dhūpayitvā visuddhaṭṭhānaṃ akārayi. Sakalanagare bherim carāpetvā sayam sīsam nahātvā rājābharaṇehi alaṅkaritvā anekasakkāravattūni gāhāpetvā tattha agamāsi. Rājā pana sakalanagara-vāsikehi bhikkhusaṅghehi taṃ ṭhānaṃ pūjetvā añjalim paggayha namassamāno evaṃ dhātum ārādhayi:

92. Anekakappe kusale cinitvā
lokānukampāya anekadukkhaṃ
ussāhayitvā ca sucīrakālaṃ
Buddhattabhāvaṃ sakalaṃ agaṇchi.
93. Etaṇ ca katvā Bhagavā dayālū
dukkhā pamoceth' akhile ca amhe;
dassetha no pāṭihīraṃ suvimhaṃ
chedāya kaṅkhaṃ sakalaṃ janassa.
94. Kākena raññā kathitan tu yaṃ yaṃ
taṃ taṃ akhilaṃ vitathaṃ tathaṇ ce
Buddhāna kathā vitathā tathā ce
dassetha vimhaṃ nayanassa no pi.

Tasmim ārādhanaṃ karonte Asokadhammarājena kārāpito sadhātuko suvaṇṇakaraṇḍako devatānubhāvena tiratanappamāṇaṃ samuggamitvā chabbaṇṇaraṃsiyo muñcitvā atṭhāsi. Dhātuyā pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā rājā ca sabbe

nagaravāsino ca acchariyabbhutamittā tuṭṭhahatṭhā ativiya sādhu-kāraṃ dadamānā aneka-dīpa-dhūpa-gandha-mālādīhi c' eva pasādhanehi ca sakkarontā abhittavanta ahesuṃ. Tadā Ādiccarājā dhātukaraṇaṃ aññattha apanetukāmo taṃ thānaṃ khaṇāpesi. Taṃ khaṇaṃ ñeva devatānubhāvena karaṇako paṭhaviyaṃ nimuggo adassanaṃ gato. Puna rājā ativiya sakkaritvā dhātuārādhanaṃ akāsi. Nānāppa-kārehi dhātuārādhane sati sā sakaraṇā puna tiratana-pamānaṃ paṭhaviyā samuggantvā chabbannaṃ nāma siyoti vissajjtvā atṭhāsi. Tadā rājā anekaratanaviccittā nānāppakā-rasamugge Asokadhammarājena kārītaṃ dhātusamuggaṃ pakkhipitvā ekasmiṃ pāsānapiṭṭhe ṭhapetvā tattha catutthambhaṃ catudvāraṃ dvādasahattha-samuggataṃ pāsādathūpaṃ kārāpesi. Asokadhammarājā pana yasmiṃ samvachhare sakala-Jambudīpe dhātuvitthārikaṃ akāsi, tato teasīyādhikānaṃ terasannaṃ vassasatānaṃ uparime vasse Ādiccarājassa soḷasavassābhisekakāle mahādhātu Haripuñ-jaye samuggami. Taṃ ca pana vassaṃ Satthu parinibbānato soḷasannaṃ vassasatānaṃ upari sattamaṃ vassaṃ ahoṣi. Ādiccassa rañño pana devī Suvaṇṇacetiyaṃ nāma thūpaṃ akāsi.

95. Ādiccarājā Haripuñjayasmiṃ
 rajjannubhuttvā samasītivasse
 dānādipuññaṃ satataṃ cinitvā
 aniccatam pāpuṇi khandhabhedā.

Haripuñjaye Mahādhātusamuggatakālo paripuṇṇo.

Ādiccarājassa accayena eko Dhammika-rājā rajjaṃ kārento atṭhārasahatthasamuggataṃ Buddharūpaṃ katvā pañcavassāni ṭhatvā aniccatam gato. Tato paraṃ Ratharājā pañcavassāni; tato paraṃ Sabbasiddhirājā sattarasavassud-desika-kāle katābhiseko. So ca pana Ādiccarājena kārītaṃ dhātupāsādaṃ catuvīsati-hatthasamuggataṃ katvā aneka-puññaṃ upacinitvā pañcavassāni rajjaṃ akāsi. Tato paraṃ tassa suto Jeṭṭharājā pañnarasavassāni; tato paraṃ taṃsuto Cakye-karājā dvāvīsativassāni; tato Tvāññarājā

dve vassāni; tato Gaṅgā nāma dvādasa vassāni; tato Siripuñño nāma rājā dve vassāni; tato Udeno ekaṃ vassaṃ; tato Bantoññarājā samatiṃsavassāni. Tassa ca Deyyāmacco Khelāṅganagarato balasenāya āgantvā Bantoññarājānaṃ ghātetvā Haripuñjayaṃ gaṇhi. Tato Ātanno nāma assaddho appasanno tiṇi vassāni; tato Hvāmarājā dasavassāni; tato Taraṅgālo nāma rājā ekaṃ vassaṃ; tato Nottarājā dasavassāni; tato paraṃ Nīpā nāma rājā dasavassāni rajjaṃ kāresi. Ādiccādisu Nīpāntesu ekūnavīsatiyā rājūsu rajjaṃ kārentesu pañcacattālīsādhikāni dvevassasatāni paripuṇṇāni. Cammadeviādayo Nīpāntā sabbe samapaññāsa rājāno. Ekatimsādhikāni chavassasatāni paripuṇṇāni.

Ādiccavaṃsakathā paripuṇṇā.

LĀVAVAMSAKATHĀ

Idāni Lāvavaṃsakathā vattabbā. Pubbe kira eko satto katapuñño Yāṅgapuramhi ramaṇiye thāne ekasmiṃ badaramūle upapātikavesena jāto. So ca katapuññattā tejiddhiko thāmajava-parakkama-samannāgato ādeyyavāco tapassī ahoṣi. Evaṃ sattaguṇasamannāgatattā mahājanassa pāmokkho Yāṅgapuraṃ pāpuṇitvā tattha nagare ādirājā paṭhamataraṃ rajjaṃ akāsi. So pana Lāvacaṅgarājā ti sakala-Yonaratthe pākaṭo. Tattha kira Lāvacaṅgassa rañño putta-nattu-paputtānaṃ paramparāya tevīsati rājāno kamena rajjaṃ akaṃsu. Tattha sabbapacchimo Maṃrāyo nāma ekuttara-chasata-Sakarāje Kuñjaravassiko. So ca pituno accayena bāvisatime vasse katābhiseko. Tato dutiyavasse catuvīsatiadhike chasata-Sakarāje tevīsativasso Maṃrāyarājā Jaṃrāya puraṃ māpesi. Tasmim vasse tassa putto Gerim nāmo jāto. Tato catutthavasse Govassiko Grāmarājā jāto. So ekatimsādhike chasata-Sakarāje Jarapuraṃ gaṇhi. Tato pañcatimsādhike chasata-Sakarāje Kusanagaraṃ māpesi. Tasmim vasse tassa putto Trejanāmo rājā jāto. Tato dutiyavasse Kāvarājena saha yujjhivā Dadarapuraṃ gaṇhi. Tato ekūnapaññāsādhike chasata-Sakarāje Kuñjaravasse

Maṃrāyo ca Purachādano ca Rocarājā cā ti ime tayo rājāno sahāyakā Jaya-igghaṭṭhāne (?) samāgama añña-maññaṃ mittabhāvaṃ dāḥataraṃ katvā sakapuram eva agamaṃsu iti purāṇatantiyaṃ pākataṃ.

Tato dutiyavasse Maṃrāyo upanikkhittaṃ Āyadevaṃ Haripuñjaye apesayi. Tato Maṃrāyarājā tepaññāsavasso catupaññāsādhike chasata-Sakarāje Mahoragavasse dvādasahi senāsatasahashehi parivuto Haripuñjayaṃ āgama Nīpārājena saha yujjhanto Nīpārājānaṃ palāpetvā laddhajaṃ sakala-Yonaraṭṭhe ca Haripuñjaye ca ekasetacchattam ussāpesi. Tato aṭṭhapaññāsādhike chasata-Sakarāje Makkaṭavasse Uccugirissa c' eva Bīṅganadiyā ca antarāṭṭhāne Nabbisinagaraṃ māpesi. Yadā pana Maṃrāyo Nīpārājena saha yujjhivā laddhajaṃ tadā Nīpārājā saparivāro palāyivā Khelāṅgapuraṃ agamāsi. Tattha gato pi tātum asakkonto attano kaṇiṭṭharājena Khelāṅgapurādhipatinā saha palāyivā dakkhiṇadisāṃ agamāsi. Ubhosu dakkhiṇadisāṃ gatesu Maṃrāyo Khelāṅgapure ekaṃ Milakkhājātikaṃ adhipatim akāsi. So ca Milakkhādhipati sabbe nāgare saṃharitvā purāṇa-Khelāṅgapuraṃ vijahitvā tesāṭṭhiadhike chasata-Sakarāje Govasse idaṃ nava-Khelāṅgapuraṃ māpesi. Tamvassato paṭṭhāya yāva aṭṭhasattatyaṭṭhiadhika-aṭṭhasata-sakarājakāle tasmim nagare pañcapaññāsādhipatino kamena sirim anubhaviṃsu. Paṇṇarasādhikañ ca dvivassasataṃ atītaṃ ahosi. Tato pañcasatṭhiadhike chasata-Sakarāje Kumāmanagaraṃ māpetvā tattha satṭhibuddharūpasamākiṇṇaṃ suvaṇṇacetiyaṃ kārāpesi. Maṃrāyo pana dvesattativassāyuko, bāvisativassāni rājakumāro, ekatiṃsavassāni Yonaraṭṭhe yeva, ekūnavisativassāni Yonaraṭṭhe ca Bīṅgaratṭhe ca rajjasirim anubhavitvā tisattatiadhike chasata-Sakarāje aniccatam pāpuṇi.

Maṃrāyarājakathā.

SUMANATATHERAKATHĀ

Tassa accayena Maṃrāyasuto Grāmarājā Govassiko chacattālisavayo Bīṅgapure caturo māse rajjaṃ kāretvā

tattha attano puttam Senabhum nāma rājakumāram
 ṭhapetvā Yonarattham apakkami. Senabhū pana rājā caturo
 māse rajjam kāresi. Grāmarājassa kaṇiṭṭho Gerimrājā
 pituno maraṇam sutvā Nāyanagarato balasenāya āgantvā
 Haripuñjayaṃ gaṇhi. Senabhū pana tass' āgamanam sutvā
 Yonarattham apakkami. Gerimrājā pana Kukkuṭavassiko
 ratanattaye pasanno catusattatiadhike chasata-Sakarāje
 Haripuñjayaṃ gaṇhitvā navavassāni rajjam kāresi. Tadac-
 cayena Gerimrājassa putto Grono rājā dve māse rajjam
 kāresi. Tañ ca pana vassam Sakarājassa tevisatiadhikam
 chasataparimāṇam. Tato Gronassa jeṭṭho Khaggo nāma
 tayo māse rajjam kāresi. Tato Grāmarājassa suto Najjottharo
 Tākkapurā senāya āgantvā Haripuñjayaṃ gaṇhi. Khaggo
 pana bhīto Khelāṅganagaraṃ gato. Najjottharo sāhasiko
 kharo hutvā pitu santikam nāgamāsi. Senabhūrājā
 balavāhano balavāhanam sannayhitvā Biṅgarattham āgamma
 Najjottharena saddhim yujhi. Senabhū Najjottharam
 jīvagāham gaṇhitvā Grāmarājassa dassesi. Grāmarājā
 attano puttam Najjottharam disvā puttasiṇham uppādetvā
 khemarattham apesayi. Najjottharo kira sattamāsam rajjam
 kāresi. Grāmarājā sayam Yonaratthe ṭhatvā Biṅgapure
 Senabhum rajjam kārāpesi. Tasmim yeva Kukkurāsakarāje
 chattimsavasso Senabhū puna Biṅgapure rajjam kāresi. So
 puna Biṅgapure aciram vasitvā attano puttam ca Haris-
 vanam, mātarañ ca ṭhapetvā sayam Yonaratthe Grāmarā-
 jānam upaṭṭhahi. Tato sattāsītiadhike chasata-Sakarāje
 Grāmarājā paralokam gato. Senabhū pana Yonaratthe ca
 Biṅgaratthe ca rajjam anubhavi.

Tasmim vasse Kharanadiyā saha Kakkanadisamāga-
 maṭṭhāne ekam nagaram māpetvā tattha candanasārena
 ekam ṭhita-Buddhapaṭimam akāsi. Tato nava-asītyādhike
 chasata-Sakarāje Jayasenapuram māpetvā tato catutthavasse
 Jayasenapuramajjhe mahāvihāram kāresi. Tato tatiyavasse
 ekam silāpaṭimam kāresi. Tato dutiyavasse silāpaṭimāya
 mahāmham akāsi. Senabhūrājā pana aṭṭhacattālisava-

ssāyuko dvādasavassāni rajjaṃ kāretvā channavutyādhike chasata-Sakarāje paralokaṃ gato.

Tadaccayena tassa putto Haripyavo rajjaṃ alabhi. So attano pitari dharamāne Kāvarājena saha yujjhivā Balanagaraṃ gaṇhi. So ca rājā Kukkuṭavassiko aṭṭhavī-sativassāyuko sayam dve vassāni rajjaṃ kāretvā aṭṭhanavutyādhike chasata-Sakarāje Yonaratṭhe paralokaṃ gato. Tadaccayena taṃsuto Hrayū nāma rājā Phagguṇamāse katābhiseko. So ca sattāsityādhike chasata-Sakarāje jāto dvādasavassiko rājabhāvam patvā tivassaṃ Yonaratṭhe vasitvā puna idhāgato. Yam pana Maṃṛāyarañña māpitaṃ Nabbisināma-nagaraṃ, taṃ dīghato saḥassavyāmaṃ, vitthārato navavyāmasataṃ. Vitthārato navavyāmaṃ parikhaṃ iṭṭhakapākāraṇ ca akāsi. Tassa ca vemajjhe chasattatihatthubbedham ekekapassato aṭṭhacattālisaratanāyataṃ mahācetiyaṃ kāresi. So ca Hrayūrājā samavīsativassāni rajjaṃ kāretvā sattarasādhike sattaṣata-Sakarāje paralokaṃ gato. Tadaccayena tass' atrajo ekādhike sattaṣata-Sakarāje jāto Kilanānāmo rājā soḷasavassikakāle katābhiseko. So ca attano kaṇiṭṭhaṃ Mahābrahmaṃ Jaṃṛāyapure samappayi.

Tadā pi Syāmadese Sukhodayapure Dhammarājā nāma rājā rajjaṃ kāresi. Kilanā pana mahārājā Buddhasāsane pasanno araṇṇavāsīnaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āgamaṇaṃ patthayanto ciraṃ vicintayi. Tadā kira *Sumano* nāma thero Sukhodayanivāsiko Ayojjhapuraṃ gantvā garūnaṃ santike dhammaṃ uggahetvā Sukhodayapuraṃ pun' āgami. Tadā *Udumbaro* nāma mahāsāmī Laṅkādīpato Rammanadesakaṃ āgato. Taṃ sutvā Sumano sahāyena Rammanadesakaṃ gantvā Udumbaramahāsāmino santike puna pabbajitvā dhammaṃ uggāṇhi. Tadā Dhammarājā sakalasāṅghakammaṃ kātuṃ samatthaṃ bhikkhuṃ pariyesanto evarūpaṃ bhukkuṃ yācanatthāya Mahāsāmiṃ santikaṃ dūtaṃ pāhesi. Mahāsāmī pana sāsana-uddhiṃ pihayanto Sukhodayapure sakala-sāṅghakammakaraṇatthāya Dhammarājassa Sumanattheraṃ apesayi. Sasahāyako Sumana-

tthero Mahāsāmiṃ āpucchitvā Sukhodayaṃ agamāsi. Dhammarājā pana tuṭṭhahaṭṭho Ambavanārāmaṃ kārāpetvā tattha therāṃ vasāpetvā catupaccayehi upaṭṭhahi. Ekadā Sumano Sajjanālayaṃ gacchanto Pānāmanadim patvā vāsaṃ kappesi. Tattha kira ekasmiṃ purāṇavihāre ekā dhātu rattiyaṃ pāṭihīraṃ dassesi. Taṃ disvā mahājano therassa pavattiṃ kathesi. Rattibhāge ca brāhmaṇavaṇṇena āgantvā rukkhadevatā tassa dhātupatitṭhitatṭhānaṃ ācikkhi. Thero tattha gantvā taṃ ṭhānaṃ khaṇāpetvā sakaraṇḍakaṃ dhātum alatta. Sumano taṃ dhātum ādāya Sajjanālayaṃ āgami.

Tadā kira Dhammarājassa suto Lideyyarājā Sajjanālaye rajjaṃ kāreti. Therassa āgamaṇaṃ sutvā paccuggantvā Sajjanālayaṃ ānetvā Siripabbatapāde Mahārattavanārāme vasāpesi. Thero Lideyyarājassa dhātum passitukāmassa dhātum dassesi. Rājā dhātuyā acchariyaṃ disvā paramappatīto pūjesi. Dhammarājā pana dhātuppavattiṃ sutvā daṭṭhukāmo therassa santike dūtaṃ pāhesi. Sumanatthero Sukhodayapuraṃ gantvā Ambavanārāme vasi. Dhammarājā dhātum passitukāmo anekasakkāragāhakehi nikkhamitvā “dhātum passitukāmo ’ham bhante” ti therāṃ avandi. Thero Dhammarājassa dhātum dassesi. Dhammarājā dhātum vanditvā pūjetvā gandhodakapuṇṇāmala-cāru-kamsacāṭiyaṃ abhisiñcittha.

96. Pāṭihīraṃ nidassesi sā dhātu tassa rājino

atṭhātukāmabhāvena Sukhodayapure taṃ.

Sumanattherena dhātuladdhakālo paripuṇṇo.

Tadā kira Kilamā nāma mahārājā Nabbisipure sakala-saṅghakammaṃ kātuṃ samatthaṃ bhikkhuṃ patthento Rammanadese Udumbaramahāsāmino santikaṃ dūtaṃ pāhesi. Mahāsāmī attano sissaṃ Ānandattheraṃ rājadūtassa dassesi. So Ānandatthero rājadūtena saddhiṃ vīsatiyo-janikaṃ maggaṃ khepetvā Syāmalesaṃ sampāpuṇi. Kilamā pi rājā tuṭṭhahaṭṭho taṃ catupaccayehi upaṭṭhahi. So ca Ānandatthero garusantikā anuññātaṃ alabhanto

araññaṃ saṅghakammaṃ na icchi. Anicchanto ca pana rājānaṃ etad abravi : “ Mahārāja, amhākaṃ garunā pesito Sumanā nāma eko thero Sukhodayapure dāni vasati. So hi sakalasaṅghakammaṃ kātuṃ samattho. Tam idh’ ānehi; tena mayam pi saṅghakammaṃ karomā ” ti. Therassa vaco sutvā rājā ekaṃ amaccaṃ pāhesi : “ Sukhodayapuram gantvā mama vacanena Sumanattheraṃ vanditvā ānehi ” ti. So anukkamena Sukhodayaṃ gantvā yathicchitaṃ Sumanā alabhitvā Saddhātissaṃ nāma therā ānesi. So pi Ānandatthero Saddhātissena saṅghakammaṃ kātuṃ n’ ev’ icchi. Rājā pana sopāyanaṃ dūtaṃ Dhammarājassa santikaṃ Sumanatthāya puna paṇiṇi. So Sukhodayaṃ gantvā Dhammarājassa taṃ pavattiṃ kathesi. Dhammarājā pana sāsanodayakāraṇaṃ patthayanto Sumanattheraṃ vissajjesi. Sumanatthero Dhammarājānaṃ āpucchitvā attano pavaradhātum ādāya rājadūtena Nabbisipuram agamāsi.

97. Atha theravaramhi Sukhodayā

nagarā nigate sayane sayane
munino kira dhātuvarā supabhā
paramacchariyaṃ vividhaṃ akari.

98. Anilaṃ va kadā, kanakaṃ va kadā,

uluraṃsi kadā, vipulaṃ va kadā,
sujanantara-tuṭṭhikarā rucirā
Jinadhātuvarā anuhaṃ akari.

Sumanatthero sakkaccaṃ upaṭṭhahi. Ekaṭiṃsādhike sattaṣaṭṭha-Sakarāje Kilamā rājā Haripuñjayassa puratthima-disābhāge Thitabuddhamahāvihāre thite catubuddharūpe kārāpesi.

Sumanattherassa āgamanakālo paripuṇṇo.

SĪHAḶAPAṬIMĀKATHĀ

Satthu kira parinibbāṇato sattannaṃ vassasātānaṃ accayena Sīhaḷadīpe viṣatikhiṇāsavattherā ahesuṃ. Tadā Sīhaḷarājā Buddharūpaṃ passitukāmo vihāraṃ gantvā saṅghattheraṃ pucchi : “ Amhākaṃ Buddhō kira dharmāno imaṃ Laṅkādīpaṃ tikkhattum āgato, yena diṭṭho so

dāni pi atthī” ti. Taṃ khaṇaṃ ñeva khīṇāsavānam ānubhāvena nāgarājā māṇavarūpena āgantvā Sihālaraṇṇo saṃsayāpanayanāya Buddhavesaṃ māpesi. Rājā sattarat-tindivaṃ Buddharūpaṃ pūjesi. Tadā rājā rūpakācariye pakkosāpetvā nāgarājena māpitākāraṃ madhusitthakam-ayaṃ Buddhapatiṃ c’ eva tassā ca bāhirabimbakaṃ suṭṭhu kāretvā tattha vilīnaṃ satipuka-suvaṇṇarajata-missaṃ osiṇcāpesi. Sā ca ghaṃsana-parimajjanādi-kiccapariyosāne jīvamāna-Buddho viya rucirā c’ eva pabhassarā ca. Sihālarājā pana taṃ anekasakkārasammānehi sakkaccaṃ pūjesi. Tassa putta-nattu-panattā pi Sihālapa-tiṃ paramparāya pūjesi.

Tato param pana Sammāsambuddhassa parinibbāṇato atthārasannaṃ vassasatānaṃ accayena atthārasādhike sattasata-Sakarāje Jambudīpe pubba-dakkhiṇadisantarāle Syāmadese eko Rocarājā nāma Sukhodayapure rajjaṃ kāresi. Gogāme kira eko puriso rūpavā balasampanno vane vicari. Taṃ disvā ekā devadhītā tena saṃvāsakāma itthimāyaṃ dassesi. So pi tāya saddhiṃ saṃvāsam akāsi. Tesam saṃvāsam anvāya eko putto jāto. So ca balavā rūpasampanno; tasmā samaggā sabbe va gāma-vāsino taṃ abhisiṇciṃsu. So tattha rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadā Rocarājā iti vissuto kālantarena “Radrārājā” iti pākāto.

Ekadā kira Rocarājā mahāsamuddaṃ passitukāmo anekanahutasenāya parivuto Nānnadiyā ’nusārena heṭṭhā gantvā yāva Siridhammanagaraṃ sampāpuṇi. Tattha kira Siridhammarājā rajjaṃ kāresi. So Rocarājass’ āgamaṃ sutvā paccuggantvā sakkāraṃ katvā Rocarājassa Laṅkādiṇe Sihālapaṭimāya yathāsutaṃ acchariyaṃ kathesi. Taṃ sutvā Rocarājā evaṃ āha: “Sakkā nu kho aññehi tattha gantun” ti. Siridhammarājā āha: “Na sakkā. Kasma? Cattāro kira devatāyo, Sumanadevarājā, Rāma-Lakkhaṇa-Khatta-gāma-nāma ca tejiddhikā suṭṭhu Laṅkādiṇaṃ rakkhanti” ti. Atha ubho rājāno dūtaṃ pesesum. Pesetvā ca pana Rocarājā Sukhodayaṃ paccāgami. Rājadūto Sihāladīpaṃ gantvā Sihālarājassa sabbaṃ taṃ pavattiṃ kathesi. Taṃ

sutvā Sihalarājā sattarattindivam Sihalaṭaṭimam pūjetvā rājadūtassa adāsi. Rājadūto Sihalaṭaṭimam nāvāya āropetvā agamāsi.

Sā ca nāvā caṇḍavātavegena pakkhanditvā samud-daselaṃ paharitvā bhijji. Sihalaṭaṭimā pana ekaphalake nisīdi. Taṃ phalakaṃ nāgarājānubhāvena tīṇi divasāni gantvā Siridhammanagarasamīpaṃ pāpuṇi. Tadā Siri-dhammarājā rattiyam devatāya dassitasupinena Buddha-ṭaṭimāy' āgamaṇaṃ paccakkham iva disvā pāto va disodisaṃ nāvāyo pesesi. Sayam pi nāvāya Sihalaṭaṭimam pariyesanto devarājādhiṭṭhānena taṃ phalakaṃ disvā ānetvā pūjaṃ akāsi. Tato Siridhammarājā Rocarājassa Sihalaṭaṭimāya laddhasāsaṇaṃ pesesi. Taṃ sutvā Rocarājā Siridhammanagaraṃ gantvā Sihalaṭaṭimam Sukhodayaṃ ānetvā pūjayittha.

99. So Sajjanālayapure pavaroruthūpaṃ
pāsāṇa-itṭhakamayaṃ va sudhāsulittaṃ
hemānulitta-thiratambamayaṃ asesam
kāresi bhūmipati dibbavimānarūpaṃ.

Kāretvā ca pana Sajjanālaya-Vajirapākāra-Sukhodaya-Nādādinagarato samāgatehi mahājanehi mahantaṃ mahāvi-hāramahaṃ kāresi. Rocarājā pana anekapuññāni upacinitvā maccumukham agamāsi.

Tadaccayena tassa atrajo Rāmarājā Sukhodaye rajjaṃ kāresi. So pi Sihalaṭaṭimam tath' eva pūjesi. Tadaccayena Pālarājā tattha rajjaṃ patvā Sihalaṭaṭimam pūjesi. Tadac-cayena tass' oraso Udakkhajoṭthatarājā tattha rajjaṃ patvā Sihalaṭaṭimam sakkari. Tadaccayena Lideyyarājā tattha rajjaṃ kāresi. So ca tepiṭakaṃ Buddhavacanaṃ uggaṇhitvā Dhammarājā iti vissuto. Ekaḍā kira Jayanādapuramhi dubbhikkhaṃ jātaṃ. Ayojjarājā Rāmādhipati Kambojato āgantvā dhaññavikkayalesena taṃ gaṇhi. Gaṇhitvā ca pana attano mahāmaccaṃ Vattitejaṃ Suvannabhūmiyaṃ kārentaṃ Jayanādapure ṭhapetvā sayam Ayojjhapuram eva gato. Tato paraṃ Dhammarājā Rāmādhipatino bahupaṇ-

nākāraṃ pesetvā taṃ Jayanādapuraṃ yācāpesi. Rāmarājā pana taṃ Dhammarājassa adāsi. Vattitejo puna Suvaṇṇa-bhūmiṃ gato. Labhitvā pana Dhammarājā Sukhodayapure attano kaṇiṭṭhiṃ mahādeviṃ, Vajirapākāre Tipaṇṇāmaccaṃ ṭhapetvā sayāṃ Sihālapaṭimaṃ Jayanādapuraṃ upanetvā pūjesi.

Kambojaraṭṭhassa ca Ayojjhapurassa ca issare Rāmādhipatirājini maraṇamañce nipanne Vattitejo Suvaṇṇabhūmito āgantvā Kambojaraṭṭhaṃ gaṇhi. Tato Jayanādapure Dhammarāje divaṅgate Vattitejo Ayojjhapurato āgantvā Jayanādapuraṃ gaṇhitvā Sihālapaṭimaṃ Ayojjhapuraṃ eva ānetvā pūjesi. Brahmajeyyo ca mahāmacco Sukhodayaṃ gaṇhi. Tipaṇṇāmacco Vajirapākārapure rajjaṃ kāresi. So attano mātaraṃ Ayojjharājassa pesesi. Sā ca Ayojjharājassa piyā manāpā ahoṣi. Ekadā sā raṇṇo piyakathaṃ kathetvā tambaloha - Buddha - bimbāyācanalesena Sihālapaṭimaṃ gahetvā siḡhaṃ nāvāya Vajirapākārapuraṃ pesesi. Tipaṇṇārājā pana tuṭṭhahaṭṭho mahantena sakkāravisesena sakkaccaṃ Sihālapaṭimaṃ pūjesi.

Ath' ekadivasāṃ Jambhāyapurādhipati Mahābrahmā hetṭhāraṭṭhato āgatassa ekassa bhikkhuno santikā Sihāla-Buddha-rūpassa acchariyaṃ sutvā tena ca kataṃ Sihālapaṭimākāraṃ madhusitthakarūpaṃ disvā tuṭṭho saṃvigga-manaso Sihālapaṭimaṃ daṭṭhukāmo gantvā balakāyaṃ sannayhitvā Nabbisipuram āgantvā jetṭhabhātarassa Kilanārājassa santikā balakāyaṃ yācitvā asītisahassasenaṃ jādāya anukkhamena gantvā Vajirapākārapurasamīpaṃ patvā khandhāvāraṃ nivesāpetvā Tipaṇṇassa rājino dūtaṃ pesesi. Tato Tipaṇṇārājā Ayojjhapurādhipatino santikaṃ sāsaṇaṃ pesesi. Taṃ sutvā Vattitejo siḡhaṃ balakāyaṃ sannayhitvā āgantvā Mahānadīmukhaṃ pāpuṇi. Mahābrahmā paṇṇākārena amaccadūtaṃ Sugandhamahātheraṇ ca pesesi. Te nagaraṃ pavisitvā madhurapaṭisanthāraṃ akaṃsu. Sugandho mahāthero dvinnaṃ sakkebhāyāya majjhe nāvāya thiṭṭo; ubho rājāno ubhosu passesu nāvāya

saṇṭhitā. Sugandhatthero ubhinnaṃ sāmaggikaraṇatthāya idaṃ vacanaṃ abravi:

100. Ubho tumhe mahāpuñña mahāpañña mahabbalā
sacce t̥hitā saccadhammā Buddhasāsanamāmakā.
101. Patiṭṭhā raṭṭhāvasinaṃ sīlavanto janappiyā;
samaggā hoth' ubho tumhe aññaṃañña virodhino.
102. Idaṃ Vajirapākāraṃ, Nabbisinagaraṃ aduṃ;
ekaṃ va mā visuṃ hotu mettāyottena bandhitan ti.

Tassa vacanaṃ sutvā ubho rājāno sādhuḱaṃ sam-
paṭicchimsu. Tipaṇṇarājā Mahābrahmuno uparājino
gajindapābhatādikaṃ paṇṇākāraṃ adāsi. Mahābrahmā
Tipaṇṇarājassa turaṅgādikaṃ ca rājābhisekaṃ ca adāsi.
Datvā ca pana Mahābrahmā Tipaṇṇarājānaṃ Sīhaḷapaṭimaṃ
yāci. Tipaṇṇanarindo tassa yathicchitaṃ Sīhaḷapaṭimaṃ
adāsi. Vattitejo pana Tipaṇṇassa dūtaṃ pāhesi: “Idāni
Mahābrahmā paṭikkamati vā na vā, tena saha uggacchanto
yujjhissāmi” ti. Taṃ sutvā Tipaṇṇarājā Sugandhamahā-
theraṃ āha: “Dve p' ime bhante rājāno sūrā mahabbalā,
no sakkā nivāretuṃ. Tumhe Mahābrahmānaṃ dūraṃ
paṭikkamāpetvā Tākkapure patiṭṭhāpethā” ti. Mahāthero
dūtaṃ pesetvā Mahābrahmuno taṃ atthaṃ ārocāpesi. Taṃ
sutvā so: “Vattitejo maṃ anugacchissati; tena saha
paṭiyujjhissāmi” ti Vajirapākārapurato paṭikkamitvā
Tākkapure yuddhasajjo hutvā aṭṭhāsi. Tipaṇṇarājā
Vattitejassa paṭikkamanabhāvaṃ ārocāpesi. Tipaṇṇo pana
Sugandhattherassa madhuravacanena Sīhaḷapaṭimaṃ adāsi.
Thero taṃ nāvāya āropetvā uddhaṃ āgantvā Tākkapuraṃ
sampāpuṇi. Mahābrahmā pana amatābhisitto viya
suvaṇṇasivikāya Sīhaḷapaṭimaṃ ānayitvā anukkamena
Nabbisipuraṃ patvā antonagare mahāvihāre Sīhaḷapaṭimaṃ
ṭhapesi. Atha jeṭṭhabhātikarājā tatth' eva mahāvihāre
mahāthūpassa dakkhiṇāparantarālakone Sīhaḷapaṭimāvās-
anatthāya abhinavaguhaṃ kātum ārabhi. Anīṭṭhitāya pana
guhāya Mahābrahmā taṃsadisaṃ kaṃsamayaṃ aññaṃpa-
ṭimaṃ karaṇatthāya Sīhaḷapaṭimaṃ Jaṃrāyapuraṃ netvā
tato Jayasenaganaraṃ netvā Pallaṇkadīpake tassa mahāsak-

kārena abhisekam adāsi. Jaṃrāyapuram pun' ānetvā Mahābuddharūpavihāre ṭhapetvā pamāṇato ca rūpato ca Sīhaḷapaṭimākāram ekam Buddharūpaṃ kaṃsa-tipu-kanaka-rajatamissaṃ osiñcāpetvā Buddharūpamahāmahaṃ akāsi.

Sīhaḷapaṭimāya āgamanakālo paripuṇṇo.

SĪHAḶASĀSANĀGAMANAM

Kilanārājā pana tettiṃsādhike sattasata-Sakarāje attano uyyānaṃ Pupphārāmaṃ mahāvihāraṃ kāretvā Haripuñ-jayato Sumanattheram ānayitvā tattha vasāpesi. Tato paraṃ yā ca tena therena Sukhodayato ābhatā Jinapavara-dhātu, Kilanādhipatinā upatthambhiyamāno Sumanatthero pañcatīṃsādhike sattasata-Sakarāje Sāvaṇamāse Budha-vārasmiṃ Pupphārāme taṃ dhātuṃ paṭiṭṭhāpesi. Sā ca yāv' ajjatanā naranarindānañ c' eva samaṇagaṇānañ ca vandaniyā c' eva pūjaniyā ca. Kilanādhipati pana chacat-tālisavassāyuko samatīṃsavassāni rajjaṃ kāretvā maccu-mukhe mahāvināsaṃ pāpuṇi.

Pupphārāme cetiyaupacitakālo paripuṇṇo Kilanārājakathā.

Tassa accayena tadatrajo Lakkhapurāgamo nāma tevīsativayasā Nabbisipure dhammena rajjaṃ kāresi. Tadā Mahābrahmā mahatiṃ senaṃ sannayhitvā Nabbisipuram upagamma Haripuñjayam gaṇhitvā yathicchitaṃ ādāya Jaṃrāyapuram eva agamāsi. Pacchā Lakkhapurāgamo mahatiṃ senaṃ sannayhitvā Yonaraṭṭhaṃ gantvā cūlapitarā saddhiṃ mantayuddhena jīvagāhaṃ gahetvā Jaṃrāyapuram pavisitvā tato Sīhaḷapaṭimaṃ ānetvā Nabbisipurassa anto mahācetiye pitarā kāritaḡuhāyaṃ ṭhapetvā sakkaccaṃ pūjesi.

103. Laṅkāya Siridhammavhe pure Sukhodayavhaye
Jayanāde Ayojjhe ca Vajirapākāranāmake
104. Nabbisimhi ca Jaṃrāye tathā Pallaṅkadīpake
pūjitā naraṛājūhi Sīhaḷapaṭimuttamā.
105. Lakkhapurāgamo rājā ratanattayamāmake
bahussuto dhammadharo uggahapariṇucchako
bahunnaṃ parisānañ ca dhammaṃ vācesi sabbadā.

106. Sandhināmādimatte pi saddasatthe 'ggahanti ye,
sabbe pi te upatṭhāsi catūhi paccaeyehi so.

So dvilakkhekanahutehi suvaṇṇapaṭṭhehi Haripuñjaya-
pure Mahādhātucetiyaṃ chādayi.

107. Lakkhapurāgamo rājā āyu-ekūnatāḷiso
rajjaṃ soḷasavassāni kāresi Nabbisīpure.

108. Nabbisīpuramajjhe so rājakūṭaṃ samārabhi,
aniṭṭhite rājakūṭe rājaputto divaṅgato;
tassa Rāyā mahādevī rājakūṭaṃ niṭṭhāpayi ti.

Tadaccayena tass' atrajo Sappavassiko Tissarājā
dvādasavayasā rajjaṃ kāresi.

109. Sāsane mandasaddho so bāhiresu pasādavā
sappurisaṃ anāgama yakkhadāse 'bhipūjayi.

110. Ārāma-rukkha-cetyāni pabbatāni vanāni ca
so rājā abhipūjesi gomahisādivatthuhi.

111. Āṇāraṭṭhe ca tass' eva āvasanti bahū janā
tesu tesu paṭṭanesu yakkhadāsā ti vissutā.

112. Sāratīre pure ramme attano jātibhūmike
mahāvihāraṃ kāresi Puracchannan ti vissutaṃ.

So ca tassa mahāvihārassa upakaraṇatthāya khettādīni
paricchinditvā adāsi. Sakalaratṭhe ca tesu tesu ṭhānesu
Buddhādīnaṃ khettādīni vicchinditvā adāsi.

113. Tasmiṃ Nabbisīpure kārente Tissarājini
Medhaṅkarādayo therā Laṅkādīpā idh' āgamaṃ.

Kathaṃ? Pubbe kira Sammāsambuddhapaṇinibbāṇato
sattasatṭhiadhike ekūnavīsativassasatakāle, pañcāsītiadhike
ca sattasataparimāṇe Sakarāje Mahādhammagambhīra-
Mahāmedhaṅkara - Mahāñāṇamaṅgala - Mahāsīlavamsa -
Mahāsāriputta - Mahāratanākara - Mahābuddhasāgarādayo
pañcavīsati mahātherā imasmiṃ Nabbisīpure vasantā,
hetṭhā-Kambojaraṭṭhe vasantā pana Mahāñāṇasiddhādayo
atṭha mahātherā ca sabbe te tettiṃsapaṇimāṇā samāgantvā
mantayimsu: "Dharamāno yeva hi Sammāsambuddho
Laṅkādīpe mama sāsanaṃ ṭhassatī ti tikkhattuṃ Laṅkā-
dīpaṃ agamāsi. Mayam pi Laṅkādīpaṃ gantvā Satthusās-

anopasampadam āharitvā amhākam dese ropessāmā ” ti. Te ca therā ekacchandā hutvā anukkamena Laṅkādiṇaṃ gantvā Vanaratana-mahāsāmiṃ upasaṅkamitvā abhivādetvā madhuravacanena paṭisanthāraṃ katvā tattha vasiṃsu. Te pi therā Rammanavāsino chamahātherā ti ekūnacattālīsa-mahātherā Laṅkādiṇe pavattitaṃ akkharapaveṇiṃ ca tadanurūpaṃ padabhāṇaṃ ca sarabhaṇṇaṃ ca uggahetvā uttamatthaṃ patthayamānā upasampadam yāciṃsu. Te ca Satthu parinibbāṇato aṭṭhasaṭṭhi-adhike ekūnavīsati-vassasata-kāle, chāsityādhike ca sattasataparimāṇe Mahoraga-sakarāje dutiyāsālhamāse sukkapakkhassa dvādasamiyaṃ Soravāre terasatithiyaṃ Jeṭṭhanakkhattayoge vattamāne Sihālarājena Kalyāṇiyaṃ Yāpāpaṭṭane bandhāpitaṃ nāvā-saṅghātaṃ āruya Vanaratana-mahāsāminā kammavācācariyena, dhammācariyena Dhammacārinā upajjhāyena vīsati-gaṇena saṅghena upasampannā ahesuṃ.

Te pi therā upasampannā hutvā dantadhātum Sumanakūṭe pādalaṅchanaṃ ca soḷasamahāthānāni ca vanditvā ācariyupajjhāye āpucchitvā anukkhamena āgamiṃsu. Te kira dubbhikkhabhayena Sihāladīpe cattāro māse yeva vasiṃsu. Āgacchantā ca pana upajjhāyabhāvattāya Mahāvikkamabāhuṃ ca Mahāuttamapaṇṇāni cā ti dve there ekaṃ ca Jinavaradhātum vandanattāya yāciṃsu. Tesu Mahāvikkamabāhu paṇṇarasavasso, Mahāuttamapaṇṇo dasavasso ahosi. Nāvāya āgamanakāle samuddamajjhe yeva Brahmatthera-Somattherehi samāgamiṃsu. Te pi dve there samuddamajjhe yeva upasampādetvā Ayojjhapure Ayojjhādhipatino Paramarājassa deviyā garuṃ Silavisuddhimahātheraṃ ca Saddhammakovidattheraṃ ca upasampādesuṃ. Te kira paṭhamavassaṃ samuddamajjhe nāvāya, Ayojjhapurādisu dutiyaṃ pi tatiyaṃ pi catuttham pi pañcamam pi vasiṃsu. Tato paraṃ Sajjanālayaṃ gantvā tattha Buddha-sāgarattheraṃ upasampādetvā pacchā Sukhodayaṃ āgantvā chaṭṭhaṃ vassaṃ tattha vasiṃsu. Satthu parinibbāṇato catusattati-adhike ekūnavīsatisatavassakāle, dvina-vutiadhike sattasata-Sakarāje Kukkuravasse Mahādhammagambhīra-

Mahāmaṅgalatthera-pamukhā ete therā Nabbisipuram sampattā Rattavanamahāvihāre vasim̐su. Te kira imasmim̐ yeva Rattavanamahāvihāre sattamavassam pi aṭṭhama-vassam pi vasim̐su. Te catunavutyādhike satta-sata-Sakarāje Mūsikavasse Khelāṅganagaraṃ gantvā Khelāṅgapurādhipatinā Sūramahāmaccena attano yasajivitaṃ pariccajantena upatthambhiyamānā nagarassa pubbuttaradisābhāge Vaṅkanadiyā Vacyaṇjavihayatitthe paṭhamam̐ upasampadakammam̐ karim̐su. Tattha laddhūpasampadesu Dadarapura-vāsiko Candatthero veditabbo.

Tasmim̐ yeva vasse Haripuṇjayaṃ paccāgantvā Biṅganadiyaṃ Haripuṇjayatitthe dutiyaṃ upasampadakammam̐ karim̐su. Tattha laddhūpasampadā Dhammarakkhita-Dhammaratana - Nāṇabodhimahātherā veditabbā. Tato paraṃ Nālīkerayaṅgatitthe tatiyaṃ akaṃsu. Tato paraṃ Siridhammacakkavattinarindassa jeṭṭhabhātārā Bālīsīdeva-savhayena rājaputtena upatthambhiyamānā Kumbhāma-āpannatitthe catuttham̐ akaṃsu. Tasmim̐ yeva Mūsika-sakarāje pitucchāya deviyā kārīte Upariārāme vassūpanāyikakāle khaṇḍasīmam̐ bandhim̐su. Satthu parinibbāṇato satta-sattatiadhike ekūnavīsativassasatakāle, pañcanavutyādhike satta-sata-Sakarāje Pasuhāyane ete therā Yonarātthe Jayasenapuraṃ gantvā Pallaṅkadīpake bahū kulaputte upasampādesum̐. Tattha laddhūpasampadā Dhammasenāpati-Kulavaṃsādikā mahātherā veditabbā. Tasmim̐ yeva Sakarāje Māghapuṇṇamiyaṃ nagarassa uttarapacchimadis-antarāle Kittikūṭapāde Rattavanamahāvihāram̐ pāpesum̐. Jayasenapurato paccāgantvā Jaṃrāyapure Suvāṇṇapāsāṇake tamhi yeva vasse upasampadakammam̐ akaṃsu. Tattha laddhūpasampadā Dhammadinnādikā veditabbā. Tato paraṃ Tissaraṇṇo āṇārātthe saṅgho bahukkhattum̐ upasampadakammam̐ akāsi. Tadā bahū Sihala-bhikkhū ahesum̐. Tissarājā pana sattapaṇṇāsavassāyuko soḷasa-vassāni rājaputto hutvā ekacattālīsavassāni rajjaṃ kāretvā attano puttassa Siridhammacakkavatti-yuvarājassa rajjaṃ

niyyādetvā cattāri vassāni vasitvā aniccatam agamāsi.

Sīhaḷasāsanāgamanakālo paripuṇṇo.

MAHĀDHĀTUCETIYAKATHĀ

Tassa pana accayena tadatrajo Govassiko Bilakarājā dvattiṃsavassāyukakāle Nabbisirājadhāniyaṃ Kukkuṭavasse laddhābhiseko. So sūra-thāma-parakkama-jutisampanno attattha-paratthajānana-samattho dhiro saddho pasanno gambhīrañña-samannāgato ahosi. Laddhābhisekato paṭṭhāya Siridhammacakkavatti-Bilakarājādhirājā ti sabbadisāsu pākato. Tasmim yeva vasse Medhaṅkara-Ñāṇamaṅgala-Silavaṃsamahātherappamukho bhikkhusaṅgho pañcamāse rajjasiriṃ pattena Siridhammacakkavattirañña upatthambhiyamāno Phussamāse Biṅganadiyaṃ Mahāsthānatitthe kulaputte upasampādesi. Tattha laddhūpasampadā Mahāmaṅgala-Mahāsuriya-Mahā-āloka-dayo veditabbā. Tato paraṃ Jayasenapuramhi Senāya-mahāmatte rajjaṃ kārente Mahāñāṇamaṅgalatthero tipīṭaka-dharabhikkhu-parivuto Jayasenapuram agamāsi. Tadanantaravasse Mūsika-sakarāje tena mahāmattena upatthambhiyamāno Pallaṅkadīpake khaṇḍasīmaṃ sammannesi.

Tadā kira Dadarapuravāsiko Candatthero sīmāsammuti-kammavācam vācesi. Tasmim yeva vasse imasmim Nabbisipure Sūraṣiho nāma mahāthero Mahāsthānatitthe upasampadam alabhi. Tato paraṃ Sasasakarāje Siridhammacakkavattinā upatthambhiyamāno purāṇa-mahādhātucetiyassa samantato dasaṭṭhappamāṇam, gambhīrato sisappamāṇam cetiyamūlatthāya khaṇāpetvā sādhuṃ thirataṃ vatthum vaḍḍhāpetvā Māghamāsassa kālapakkhuposathadivase majjhantikasamaye kāḷasaññite sayam eva Medhaṅkaramahāsāmi suvaṇṇapaṭṭhehi limpitaṃ maṅgalasilāpaṭṭam ādāya puratthimadisābhāge maṅgalabalikamma - karaṇatthāne sabbapaṭhamam patitthāpesi. Tadanantaram sabbe bhikkhū ca naranāriyo ca attano ābharaṇādīni nikkhipitvā cinitum ārabhiṃsu. Tañ ca

sabbam pāsānapaṭṭeh' eva ciṇanakammaṃ karimṣu. Tam pana cetiyaṃ āradha-Māghamāsato paṭṭhāya Visākhamaṣe pariniṭṭhitam. Ciṇanakammaṃ karaṇakāle aneka-acchariyāni pāturaheṣu. Āyānavitthārato dvipaññāsara-tanappamāṇam, ubbedhato dvinavutiratanappamāṇam ekakūṭasaṅghita-mālikam Mahādhātucetiyam pariniṭṭhāpesi.

Tadanantaram ekekapasse sattapaññāsa-hatthappamāṇam uccato atirekadvi-hatthappamāṇam pupphādhānapallaṅkam akāsi. Ārakkhaṇatthāya dīghato atṭhavisādhikadvisatahatthappamāṇam, vitthārato paññāsādhikasatahatthappamāṇam catusu disāsu itṭhakasilāmayapākāram cināpesi. Tasmim yeva Sakarāje Arimaddanapuramhi Chappadācariyo Saṅkhepavaṇṇanam akāsi. Tassa pana cetiyassa sudhākammapariyosāne Sasasakarāje Siridhammacakkavatti-Bilakamahārājā Mahādhātucetiyassa uttaradisābhāge abhisekapāsādam kārāpetvā attano ācariyaṃ Medhaṅkaramahātheram āropetvā sabbavisesaparikkhāramahagghēhi abhisiñcitvā tassa "Atulasaktyādhikaraṇamahāsāmī" ti nāmapaṇṇattim adāsi. Tato ca Mahādhātucetiyassa anekasakkārasammānehi mahāmahaṃ akāsi. Tadanantaram Mahādhātucetiyam suvaṇṇarasalimpitehi tambalohapaṭṭehi kūṭato paṭṭhāya yāva paṭṭhaviyā chādāpetvā puna ghanasuvaṇṇapaṭṭehi chādāpesi.

Mahādhātucetiyakathā paripuṇṇā.

BILAKABADDHASĪMĀKATHĀ

Tasmim yeva Sakarāje vattamāne Siridhammacakkavatti-Bilakarājādhirājā mātāpitūnam guṇapaṭikaraṇatthāya sāsanaḍāyāḍabhāvaṃ paṭṭhayamāno attano mātudevīyā rajjasirim niyyādetvā mahābhinnikkhamanam akāsi. Tam hi bhikkhusaṅgho Atulasaktyādhikaraṇa - mahāsāminā ācariyena āyasmatā Nāṇamaṅgalattherena upajjhāyena upasampādesi. Na ciraṃ so ācariyupajjhāye āpucchitvā sāsanaṭo nikkhamitvā rajjasirim anubhosī. Dasādhikaṭṭhasate Sakarāje Somacittatthero Khemaraṭṭhe Sihaḷasāsanaṃ

patiṭṭhāpesi. Tato paraṃ Sappasakarāje Siridhammacakkavatti-Bilakarājādhirājā anekabalakāyena gantvā Nandapuram aggahesi. Bilakarājādhipatino pana pitā Tissarājā rajjam niyyādetvā tato catutthe Pasuhāyanakāle paralokaṃ gato. Bilakarājādhipati mahantena sakkārena Rattavanamahāvihāre piturājino sarīraṃ jhāpesi. Tato paraṃ so yamhi saṃvacchare Nandapuram alabhi, tasmim saṃvacchare attano mātā rājadevī paralokaṃ gatā. Tassā pi mātudeviyā sarīraṃ pitu sarīrajjhāpanatṭhāne yeva jhāpesi. Rājā pana mātāpitūnam atthāya anekappakāraṃ puññam akāsi. Siridhammacakkavatti - Bilakarājā mātāpitūnam thāvarapuññatṭhāya Satthu parinibbāṇato pañcanavutyādhike ekūnavīsativassasatakāle, terasādhike atṭhasata-Sakarāje Ajavassamhi attano mātāpitūnam sarīrajjhāpanatṭhāne Mahārattavanārāme ekaṃ uposathāgāraṃ kāresi. Tato dutiyadivase Makkaṭasakarāje mahāpavāraṇādivase Bilakarājādhirājā uposathāgārassa samantato vīsativyāmatṭhānam vissajjetvā kuntapantīhi parikkhipitvā ettakaṃ ṭhānaṃ balanikāyassa paripuñṇaṃ, sayam “idaṃ viṣuṃ gāmakkhettaṃ hotū” ti Atṭhakathāpāṭhaṃ kathesi. Tadanantaraṃ nimittaṃ kittento “Puratthimāya disāya kiṃ nimittan” ti pucchi. Tadā Bilakarājādhipati “Pāsāṇo bhante” ti vadi. “Eso pāsāṇo nimittan” ti evaṃ sabbadisāsu nimittāni kittetvā Atulasaktyādhikaraṇamahāsāmi sīmāsammuti-kammavācam sayam eva bhaṇi.

Niṭṭhite pana sīmāsammutikamme Dhammarājā sat-tadivasāni mahāmahaṃ akāsi. Tato pubbe mahātherā Biṅganadiyā udakukkhepasīmāya upasampadakammam akāmsu. Sammatāya pana Siridhammacakkavatti-Bilakasīmāya tasmim yeva vassamhi Mahānāradappamukhe bahū kulaputte upasampādesi. Tesu hi bhikkhusaṅgho Atulasaktyādhikaraṇa-mahāsāminā upajjhāyena āyasmatā Mahāmeghiyattherena kammavācācariyena Mahānāradattheraṃ upasampādesi. Tadanantare pana Kukkuṭavasse ete mahātherā bahū kulaputte upasampādesuṃ. Tamhi yeva vasse tattha laddhūpasampadā Abhayasārada-mahāsāmpa-

mukhā kulaputtā ti. Makkaṭasakarājato paṭṭhāya yāva ajjatanā Nabbisindassa vijite sabbe Sihaḷabhikkhū sakalana-garato upasampadāpekkhe puggale ādāya Nabbisipuram āgantvā imāya Siridhammacakkavatti-Bilakabaddha-sīmāya anusamvaccharam upasampādentī.

*Siridhammacakkavatti-bilakabaddha-sīmāya sammutikālo
paripuṇṇo.*

RATANAPAṬIMĀKATHĀ

Tato param pana Bilakarājādhipati Sihaḷabhikkhūnaṃ santikā ropanabodhi-dhammapariyāyaṃ sutvā mahābodhiṃ ropetukāmo tñānaṃ vicārayamāno imaṃ Mahābodhārā-matṭhānaṃ passi. Passitvā ca pana Bilakarājādhipati sattarasādhike aṭṭhasata-Sakarāje Kuṇjaravasse Nabbisirā-jadhāniyā uttara-pacchimidisantarāle Rohiṇinadiyā tīre ekasmiṃ unnatābhiraṃṇiyatṭhāne Uttamapaññassa nāma mahātherassa vasanaṭṭhānatthāya ekaṃ ārāmaṃ kāresi. Tasmīṃ yeva vasse tattha bodhidumaṃ ropesi. Pubb' eva hi bhikkhū Sihaḷadīpaṃ gantvā tato dakkhiṇasākhāya bījaṃ āharitvā Devapabbatapāde ārāramhi ropesuṃ. Tadā rājā tato taṃ āharāpetvā tattha ropesi. Tattha mahābodhissa ropitattā Mahābodhārāmo iti pākaṭo. Ropetvā ca pana Māravijayamahābodhisadisākāraṃ vedikaṃ ca sattamahāṭ-ṭhānaṃ ca sabbam pi vidhiṃ kārāpesi. Tato paraṃ aṭṭhatimsādhike aṭṭhasata-Sakarāje Makkaṭavasse tasmīṃ ārāme mahāvihāraṃ kāresi. Tato paraṃ cattālīsādhike aṭṭhasatasakarāje Kukkuravasse Bilakarājādhipati Lakkha-purāgamaraññā kāritaṃ purāṇarājakūṭaṃ Sihagottaṃ nāma mahāsenāpatiṃ cināpesi. Tam pana purāṇato mahantataraṇ c' eva uccataraṇ ca. Vitthārato hi taṃ pañcatimsavyāmap-pamāṇaṃ, uccato pañcacattālīsa-vyāmappamāṇaṃ, ekakū-ṭṣaṅgahita - mālikāṃ rājakūṭaṃ ativiya pāsādikāṃ Nabbisirājadhāniyā paramatilakabhūtaṃ Vāsavassa Masak-kasāre Cūlāmaṇicetiyaṃ viya sobhati. Yā ca Mahādharmagambhīrena Laṅkādhīpato vandanatthāya ābhatā, yā pi tadā paramparāya Sihaḷagottamahāsenāpatinā pūjitā, so tam

pi dhātum tattha patiṭṭhāpesi. Tato catutthe Pasuhāyane taṃ pariniṭṭhāpesi. Rājakūṭārambhavassato paṭṭhāya yāva pariniṭṭhānaṃ nānappakāraṃ acchariyaṃ ahoṣi. Punap-punam pi dhātuyā tejena mahāpaṭhavī akampi. Niṭṭhite pana rājakūṭe tecattālisādhike aṭṭhasata-Sakarāje Pasuhāyan-amhi Bilakarājādhipati Khelāṅganagarato aparimitena tejiddhikaṃ ratanapaṭimaṃ ānayitvā tattha Rājakūṭe yeva ṭhāpesi.

Tassā ratanapaṭimāya uppatti evaṃ veditabbā: Satthu parinibbāṇato pañcavassasatassa accayena Dhammarakkhito nāma eko thero Pupphavatīpuram upanissāya Asokārāme vihāsi. Tassa ca sisso eko thero Nāgaseno nāma. So Milindassa rañño garuṭṭhāniyo. Dhammarakkhitattherassa accayena Nāgasenatthero cintesi: “Kena kammunā anāgatakāle sāsanaṃ jotessāmi” ti? Atha Jinapaṭimāya sāsanaṃ jotissati ti aññāsi. Puna: “sacāhaṃ suvaṇṇarajatenā Jinabimbaṃ karissāmi, anāgate manussā lobhavasena balavapāpajjhāsayasampannā Jinapaṭimāya antarāyaṃ karissanti; yaṃ nūnāhaṃ iddhimantena maṇinā Jinapaṭimaṃ kareyyaṃ” ti cintesi. Taṃ khaṇaṇi ev’ assa parivitakkam aññāya Sakko devarājā Tāvatisabhavanato otaritvā Vissakammunā therassa santikaṃ gantvā “Kacci bhante, iddhimantena maṇinā Jinapaṭimaṃ karissathā” ti? “Āma, mahārājā” ti. Tadā Sakko Vissakammaṃ āṇāpesi “Gaccha tāta, Vepullapabbatapasse maṇijotiratanam gahetvā āgacchatū” ti. Vissakammo “na mayhaṃ deva, Kumbhaṇḍā dassanti” ti āha. Tadā Sakko tena saddhiṃ Vepullapabbataṃ gantvā “Maṇijotiratanam gahetukāmo āgato ’mhi; detha me maṇijotiratanam” ti Kumbhaṇḍarājānam avoca. Kumbhaṇḍarājā pana “Maṇijoti ayaṃ cakkavattissa rañño paribhogo; tasmā na sakkā dātum; api ca pariṇāhato tiyaṅguluttaraṃ dvihatthappamāṇam marakataratanam idaṃ paññāsādhika-sattaratana-sataparivāram maṇijotiratanapākāre ṭhitam; taṃ gaṇhatha mahārājā” ti. Atha Sakko taṃ ādāya āgantvā therassa adāsi.

Thero pana “Ko iminā Jinapaṭimaṃ karissatī” ti cintesi. Tasmim̐ khaṇe Vissakammo rūpakācariyavaṇṇen’ āgantvā sayam eva viracito, na iddhiyā. So hi tena uccato ekaṅguluttara-hatthappamāṇaṃ¹ ekaṃ Jinapaṭimaṃ satarattindivehi niṭṭhāpesi. Atha thero saha khīṇāsavehi, Sakko ca sadevako satarattindivehi ratanapaṭimaṃ pūjesuṃ. Tadā ca sā anekappakāraṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ akāsi. Thero ratanapaṭimaṃ pavisitum̐ sattadhātuyo adhiṭṭhāsi; saha adhiṭṭhānena ekā molīyaṃ, ekā nalāṭe, ekā hadaye, dve dvīsu hatthesu, dve dvīsu jaṇṇukesu pavisiṃsu. Thero anāgatakālaṃ disvā “Ayaṃ Kambojārimaddana-Syāma-vaṃsasankhātesu tīsu vaṃsesu jotissatī” ti vyākari. Rājāno pana paramparāya yāva sāsanaṃ aṭṭhasataparimāṇaṃ taṃ pūjesuṃ. Tesam̐ sabbapacchimā tayo rājāno Bandhumarājā, tassa nattā Kalandhammarājā, Siridhammakittirājā cā ti. Siridhammakittirājakāle pana mahākaliyugaṃ ahosi. Tena tadā sā manussānaṃ nayanato Laṅkādiṇe patiṭṭhahi. Dvīsatādhikassa pana sahaṣṣaparimāṇassa Satthusāsanaṃ atikkante Arimaddanapure eko dhammarājā udapādi. Tassa accayena tadatrajo Anuruddho nāma rājā iddhiṃ vahaṃsaṅgamo ahosi. So rājā sāsane pasanno piṭakattayaṃ likhāpetukāmo hutvā “Kiṃ amhākaṃ dese piṭakattayaṃ aviruddhaṃ, udāhu viruddhaṃ” ti paṇḍite pucchi. Tehi vuttaṃ “viruddhaṃ, Laṅkādiṇe pana aviruddhaṃ” ti vacanaṃ sutvā tato piṭakattayaṃ gaṇhissāmi ti ājāneyyaṃ abhiruhitvā ākāseṇa Laṅkādiṇaṃ agamāsi. Parivārā pan’ assa nāvāya agamaṃsu. Gantvā ca pana Laṅkissarassa rañño ārocesi: “mayam̐ piṭakattayaṃ gaṇhissāmā” ti. Laṅkissaro rājā “tena hi mayam̐ likhissāmā” ti āha. Anuruddho pana “tumhākaṃ lekhākiriyaṃ mayham̐ amanāpaṃ; sayam eva likhissāmā” ti vatvā piṭakattayaṃ ca niruttipīṭakaṃ ca likhitvā ekāya nāvāya dvīpiṭakaṃ, ekāya nāvāya dvīpiṭakaṃ ratanapaṭimaṃ ca ṭhapetvā

¹ dvīhatthappamāṇaṃ (?).

āgami. Dvisu pi samuddamajjhaṃ gatāsu ekā Arimaddana-puraṃ sampattā; ekā Jinapaṭimāya patitṭhāpitanāvā caṇḍataravātavegena Mahānagaraṃ¹ pāpuṇi. Aticiraṃ dvipiṭakaṃ ratanapaṭimā ca Mahānagare patiṭṭhahi.

Anuruddharājā pana taṃ pavattiṃ ñatvā ājāneyyaṃ abhiruhitvā ākāseṇa Mahānagaraṃ gantvā saṅghārāmaṃ sampatto assapiṭṭhito oruhya ekasmiṃ pāsāṇe passāvaṃ akāsi. Passāvo pan' assa pāsāṇaṃ bhinditvā heṭṭhābhāgaṃ gacchi. Tadā eko bhikkhu taṃ kiriyaṃ disvā āha: “Upāsaka, iddhiṃ, ko 'si tvaṃ” ti? Atha rājā attano nāmaṃ anācikkhitvā “Aham bhante, Anuruddhassa rañño puriso 'mhī” ti āha. So bhikkhu “Ken' āgacchasi” ti pucchi. So “dvipiṭakaṃ gaṇhituṃ āgato” ti āha. So bhikkhu Mahāsāmiṃ ārocesi. Māhāsāmi pana rañño ārocesi: “Anuruddharājā tayā laddhaṃ dvipiṭakaṃ gaṇhituṃ dūtaṃ pāhesi” ti. Taṃ sutvā rājā “mama puññaṇa laddhaṃ dvipiṭakaṃ; nāhaṃ taṃ kassaci dassāmi” ti āha. Taṃ sutvā Anuruddharājā kaṭṭhakalena khaggarūpaṃ kāretvā, cuṇṇena khaggadhāraṃ makkhetvā ājāneyyaṃ abhiruhitvā pākāraṃ tikkhattuṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā rājādīnaṃ passantānaṃ kaṭṭhakhaggena tesāṃ gīvaṃ chinditvā² tajjetvā “Sace tumhe mayhaṃ piṭakaṃ na dassatha, iminākāreṇa tumhākaṃ gīvaṃ chindissāmi; tumhākaṃ gīvaṃ parimajjathā” ti āha. Nāgarā pana gīvaṃ parimajjitvā cuṇṇaṃ disvā maraṇabhayaabhītā taṃ kāraṇaṃ rañño ārocesuṃ. Atha Mahānagarissaro rājā Anuruddhassa rañño dvipiṭakaṃ pāhesi. Atha Anuruddharājā ratanapaṭimaṃ asaritvā piṭakaṃ eva ādāya sakapuraṃ āgami.

Iti ratanapaṭimā Kambojavamse pākāṭā abosi.

Tadā kira Mahānagarissarassa rañño putto ekaṃ nīlamakkhikaṃ posesi. Rañño pan' assa purohitaputto ekaṃ makkakaṃ posesi. Ath' assa makkakaṃ rājaputtēna

¹ It seems to be in Cambodia.

² chindituṃ (?).

positaṃ makkhikaṃ khādi. Rājaputto pana makkhikape-
mena balavaparidevaṃ paridevi. Atha senā rañño ārocesi.
Taṃ sutvā Mahānagarissaro rājā purohitaputtassa kujjhivā
taṃ ādāya gantvā ekasmiṃ Dalesāpe nāma sare ghātāpesi.
Atha purohito Mahānagarissarassa rañño kujjhivā “At’
evāyaṃ rājā adhammiko” ti attano bhariyam ādāya palāyi.
Atha nāgarājā Mahānagarissarassa rañño kujjhivā mahan-
tena balavamahoghena taṃ nagaraṃ vināsesi. Thapetvā
nāvāsu thite manusse avasesā mahāvināsaṃ pāpuṇṇimsu.
Tadā kira manussā ratanapaṭimaṃ gahetvā nāvāya
gacchantā ekasmiṃ paccantadesse thapesuṃ. Tato paraṃ
Ādittarājā nāma Ayojjhapurādhīpati gantvā Mahānagaraṃ
gaṇhitvā ratanapaṭimaṃ ādāya Ayojjhapure thapesi. Rājā
ca nāgarā ca tasmīṃ ratanapaṭimaṃ ciraṃ pūjesuṃ.

Tato paraṃ eko rājā Vajirapākārapurādhīpati Ayojjha-
puraṃ gantvā ratanapaṭimaṃ ānetvā Vajirapākārapure
ciraṃ pūjesi. Tato paraṃ Vajirapākārapure Tīpaññarājā
rajjāṃ karento ratanapaṭimaṃ pūjesi. Tadā Kilanādhīpatino
kaṇiṭṭho Mahābrahmā nāma rājā Jaṃrāyapure rajjāṃ karesi.
So ca Sihaḷapaṭimāya c’ eva ratanapaṭimāya ca acchariyam
suttvā asītisahassa-balakāyena Vajirapākāraṃ gantvā ratana-
paṭimaṃ gahetvā Jaṃrāyapuraṃ netvā pūjesi. Sabbāṃ hi
Sihaḷapaṭimāya gamane vuttanayena veditabbāṃ. Attano
pana cūlapitunā Mahābrahmarājena saha yujjhivā lad-
dhajayo Lakkhapurāgamonāmarājā Jaṃrāyapuraṃ pavisitvā
Sihaḷapaṭimaṃ yeva alabhi, na pana ratanapaṭimaṃ.
Kasma? Janena paṭicchannattā. Kaliyugakālasmīṃ hi
sudhālepena limpītā sā ratanapaṭimā tadā yeva apākaṭā.
Bilakarājini Nabbisirājadhāniyaṃ rajjāṃ karente yeva sā
Jaṃrāyapure pākaṭā. Taṃ pavattiṃ sutvā Bilakarājā
Jaṃrāyapurato taṃ āharāpesi. Sā ca mahāmaggena
āgantum akāmatāya atigarukabhāvena acchariyam akāsi.
Tadā kira mahājano mahāmaggena ānayitukāmo n’ eva
taṃ ukkhipitum sakkoti. Kasmā? Mahāmaggassa antare
mahānagarābhāvato. Khelāṅganagaramaggena ānayitukāmo
eko pi taṃ ukkhipitum sakkoti; Khelāṅganagarassa

mahantattā. Tasmā mahājano Khelāṅganagaram ratanapa-
ṭimaṃ nayitvā tattha ṭhapesi. Khelāṅganagare yeva
Suvanṇāmacce rajjaṃ kārente Bilakamahārājā tato taṃ
āharāpetvā pariniṭṭhite rājakūṭe ṭhapesi. Iti sā ca paṭimā
Khelāṅganagare patiṭṭhitattā tato ca āgatattā nagaramaṇi-
paṭimā tv eva paññāyittha. Icc evaṃ ratanapaṭimā
Syāmavamse pākāṭā hotī ti.

Ratanapaṭimāya āgamanakālo paripuṇṇo.

BILAKARĀJAKATHĀ

Tato param pana pañca-cattālīsādhike aṭṭhasata-Sakarāje
Sasavasse Āsāḥimāsamhi sukkapakkhassa tatiyadivase
Budhavārasmiṃ Satabhisanakkhattayoge Siridhammacak-
kavatti-Bilakarājādhirājā Sahagottassa nāma senāpatissa
āṇākkiccādhipatino mahāmacassa bhāraṃ katvā Nabbisirā-
jadhāniyā pacchimadakkhiṇa-disantarāle Tālavanamahāvi-
hāre tettiṃsagaṇitaṃ kamsasatasahassa-parimāṇaṃ Lava-
paṭimākāraṃ mahantaṃ kamsabuddhapaṭimaṃ osiṇcāpesi.
Osiṇcāpetvā ca pana rājā attano dhātumandirato ratana-
suvanṇa-hiraṇṇapaṭimāhi saddhiṃ pañcasataparimāṇā
dhātuyo ānetvā mahākamsa-buddhapaṭimāya sirasmiṃ
patiṭṭhāpesi. Tadā kira tasmiṃ ārāme Dhammadinno nāma
mahāthero bhikkhugaṇācariyo c' eva upajjhāyo ca ahoṣī
ti. Siridhammacakkavatti-Bilakarājādhirājā pana pañcat-
tālīsavassāni rajjaṃ kāretvā Ajavasse divaṅgato. So ca
aṭṭhasattativassāyuko ahoṣī ti.

Bilakarājakathā.

BILAKAPANATTĀDHIRĀJAKATHĀ

Siridhammacakkavatti-Bilakarājini pana divaṅgate tassa
nattā Jamrāyaggarājā Mūsikavasse jāto ekatiṃsavasso
Ajavassamhi rajjaṃ pāpuṇi. So ca saddhiṃ balanikāyena
Senāmaccena attano pitāmahassa Bilakarājassa sarīraṃ
suvanṇadoniyaṃ nayitvā Mahābodhārāme jhāpesi. Jhāpetvā
ca pana tattha mahantaṃ thūpaṃ katvā tattha dhātum
patiṭṭhāpetvā satataṃ pūjesi. Catupaññāsādhike aṭṭhasata-

parimāṇe Mūsikasakarāje Tapodārāmaṃ kāresi. Yā pana Pallaṅkadīpake Nāṇamaṅgalattherena sammannitā khaṇḍasīmā, taṃ sīmaṃ Pasuvasse Māghamāse rājā visodhesi. Kena visodhayi? Rañño mātulamahāmacco ca Veluvan-tatthero ca Nāṇabodhimahāsāmi-Sūrasīha-Nārada-Dham-masaṇṭhirā ti ete mahātherā ca. So satasahashehi dhajehi Haripuñjayamahādhātum pūjesi. So hi aṭṭhavassāni rajjaṃ kāretvā Sasavasse attano puttassa rājakumārassa rajjaṃ niyyādesi. Niyyādetvā ca pana ekādasavassāni tathavā Vyagghavassamhi paralokaṃ gato. So hi samapaññā-savassāyuko ahoṣi ti.

Jaṃrāyaggarājassa pana atrajo 'yaṃ rājā Saddūlavasse jāto Bilakapanattādhirājā ti veditabbo. So ca terasavayo sattapaññāsādhike aṭṭhasata-Sakarāje Sāvaṇamāsapuppham-iyam katābhiseko. So hi laddhābhisekato paṭṭhāya Buddhasāsane pasanno paramāya saddhāya samannāgato aparimitamahoghena saṅkhobhito viya mahāsamuddo anekasata - catupaccayadāna - catupariccajana - cetanāya nirantarasamannāgatattā ahoṣi. Katābhisekato dutiye Mahoragavasse aṭṭhapaññāsādhike aṭṭhasata-Sakarāje Citra-māsamhi juṇhapakkhassa sattamiyam Aṅgāravāre Bilaka-panattādhirājā attano pitāmahassa, yuvarājassa pituno ca pubbe nivutthagāme ekaṃ ārāmaṃ kāresi. So hi Nabbisirājadhāniyā puratthimadisābhāge atthi; tad upādāya tassa Pubbārāmo ti nāma akāsi.

Tato tatiye Turaṅgavasse tattha mahāvihāramajjhe Buddhapatiṃyā tapanattham ekaṃ pāsādaṃ cināpesi. Tato catutthavasse Kukkuṭasakarāje Bilakapanattādhirājā Pubbārāme attanā kārāpitassa akkharamandirassa suvaṇṇa-piṭakassa mahāmahaṃ katvā Kusāvatiyaṃ ca attano mātuyā Siriyasavatīdeviyā saka-sañjātattānabhūtagāme kārāpitassa Kumārārāmassa mahāmahaṃ akāsi. Tato param pana chasatṭhiadhike aṭṭhasata-Sakarāje Mūsikasaññite Āsālhamāse juṇhapakkhassa ekādasamiyam Guruvāre hi Pubbaphag-guṇiyam kāhaḷasamaye Bilakapanattādhirājā Pupphārāme mahābuddharūpaṃ osiñcituṃ ārabhāpesi. Tato dutiavasse

Pasuhāyanamhi Citramāse juṇhapakkhassa aṭṭhamiyaṃ Guruvāramhi Puṇabbasumhi kāhaḷasamaye mahābuddharūpaṃ osiñci. Rājā pana tambalohassa koṭiparimāṇaṃ etaṃ mahābuddharūpaṃ aṭṭhasandhikaṃ osiñcāpesi. Jeṭṭhamāsassa ādibhūte Ravidine kāhaḷasamayamhi Tayasīsapure siripādaṃ pākaṭaṃ. Mahābuddharūpe pana kattabbakiccaṃ pañcahi vassehi pariyosānaṃ agami. Ekasattatiadhike aṭṭhasatasakarāje Citramāse juṇhapakkhassa catutthadivase Budhavārasmiṃ rājādhirājā senāpatiamacca-nāgarehi, tihi samaṇagaṇehi, sāmantarājūnaṃ rājādūtehi ca osiñcanatṭhānato nayitvā Pupphārāme uposathāgāramhi patitṭhāpesi. Patitṭhāpetvā ca pana sahasaparimāṇānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ samaṇagaṇānaṃ seta-rattacandakoseyyavatthādikaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā mahantaṃ Buddharūpamahāmahaṃ akāsi.

Pupphārāme Buddharūpupattikālo paripuṇṇo.

Tadanantaraṃ Turaṅgavassamhi dvisattatiadhike aṭṭhasata-Sakarāje mahāpavāraṇādivase rājā saha mātuyā Jinapaṭimākaraṇatthāya chanahutaparimāṇaṃ niddhantasuvaṇṇaṃ nīharitvā attano sarīrappamāṇakaraṇatthāya mahāvinicchaye tigaṇassa saṅghassa majjhe rājatulāya tulayi. Kattikamāse sukkapakkhassa tatiyadivase Sukravāramhi aḍḍharattiyā atikkantāya kāhaḷasamaye Visākhanaḁkhattayogena tena niddhantasuvaṇṇena ekaṃ Jinapaṭimaṃ kārāpesi. Pamāṇato hi mahāsuvaṇṇapaṭimāya nisinnaparimāṇaṃ rañño ṭhitaparimāṇena samappamāṇaṃ ahosi. Rājā pana ghanasuvaṇṇapaṭṭena taṃ kārāpesi; na siñcanenā ti.

Mahāsuvaṇṇapaṭimāsiñcanakālo paripuṇṇo.

Tato param pana Bilakapanattādhirājā attano piturājassa sarīrajhāpanatṭhāne ayyakena raññā Bilakarājena kārāpīte Mahābodhārāme tiriyo vidatthiadhika-aṭṭhasattatiratanappamāṇaṃ ekaṃ usabhalakkhaṇaṃ uposathāgāraṃ kāresi. Tassa pana pāsāṇanimittatṭhānaṃ vitthārato ekacattālīsaratanaṃ; dighato soḷasādhikasata-ratanaṃ

ahosi. Gāmakkhettam pana vitthārato tiṃsavyāmapamāṇaṃ; dīghato pana ekūnapaññāsavyāmapamāṇaṃ ahosi. Rājā pana tassa ṭhānassa ekaṃ parivattanaṭṭhānaṃ adāsi; tañ ca bāla-vatthum eva dīghato saṭṭhivvyāmapamāṇaṃ vitthārato pana cattālīsavyāmapamāṇaṃ ahosi. Satthu parinibbānato dvinnaṃ vassasahassānaṃ upari catupaññāsatiṃ vasse, dvisattatiadhike ca aṭṭhasata-Sakarāje Turaṅgavasse Citramāsassa dutiya-aṭṭhamiyaṃ rājādhirājā gāmakkhettassa taṃ parivattanaṭṭhānaṃ adāsi. Sīmāsammulikāle raññā nimantito sakalanagarehi āgato sabbo bhikkhusaṅgho Mahābodhārāme sannipatito ahosi. Vinayadharo ca bhikkhusaṅgho yañ ca tattha kattabbaṃ vinayakammaṃ taṃ akāsi. Tato dutiyavasse tesattatiadhike aṭṭhasata-Sakarāje Ajavassamhi Visākhamāsa-juṇhapakkhassa tatiyadivase attādhīnabhūte (?)¹ Ādiccavāre Asvinīnakkhat-tayoge taṃ parisuddhāya sīmāsammulikammavācāya sammanñi. Tadā hi Bilakapanattādhirājā “Idaṃ viṣuṃ gāmakkhettam hotū” ti vatvā “Pāsāṇo bhante” ti vadī. Bodhārāmādhīpatimahātherena saha Abhayasāramahāsāmī sīmāsammuti-kammavācaṃ bhaṇi. Tassā sīmāya sammatakāle Bilakapanattādhirājā samatiṃsavassāyuko; Abhayasāramahāsāmī sattapaññāsavasso; Bodhārāmādhīpatimahāthero sattacattālīsavasso ahosi. Tadā aññe Nabbisipure Sumaṅgalo, Brahmaddatto, Nāṇasiddhi, Suriyo, Nāṇaramsi, Dhammavaṃso, Dīpaṅkaro, Ānando, Sahassaramsi, Sarabhaṅgo, Buddhādicco, Vajirapañño ti; Haripuñjaye Nāṇamaṅgalo ca; Jambūyapure Nāṇālaṅkāro ca; Jayasenapure Nāṇavilāso, Nāṇasiddhi, Saddhammaramsi ca; Byāvanagare Ratanapañño, Silavilāso ca; Khelāṅganagare Candaramsi, Ratanapañño ca; Jāṅgapure Devacūḷo ca ti ete mahātherā rattaññū piṭakattaye kataparicayā vinaye pakataññuno mahāgaṇiṇo gaṇācariyā Mahābodhārāme sannipatitā sāmaggim agamimsu.

¹ T. gives *attādinibhūte* and also Tp. as another reading; Siam edn., 1908, *attadhinibhūte*. See pp. 108, 113, 120.

Tassā sīmāya sammatāya rājādhirājā pituno c' eva attano mātuyā ca mahantaṃ puññābhisandaṃ patthayamāno tattha bhikkhusaṅghaṃ upasampadakkammaṃ kārāpesi. Tettiṃsatiadhike aṭṭhasatasakarāje Ajavassamhi Visākhamaśassa juṇhapakkhe chaṭṭhadiवासamhi Budhavāre Rohiṇīnakkhattayoge sabbo Sīhaḷasaṅgho tassā yeva sammatāya sīmāya kulaputte upasampādesi. Tañ ca upasampadakkammaṃ Visākhapuñṇamiyaṃ pariyosānaṃ gacchi. Tadā rājādhīpati tirotatthato āgatānaṃ c' eva Nabbisipuravāsikānañ ca seta-ratta-candakoseyya-campādikaṃ catupaccayadānaṃ adāsi. Bodhārāme sīmāya sammannanakālato paṭṭhāya Bilakapanattādhirājā ayyakarājassa c' eva piturājīno ca mahantassa puññakkhandhassa vaḍḍhanatthāya vassantarikaṃ saṅghakammaṃ kāresi ti.

Bodhārāme sīmāsammutikālo paripuṇṇo.

Tamhi saṃvacchare yeva Phussapuñṇamiyaṃ rājā saha sabbehi nāgarehi sajjhupākārena mahādhātucetiyaṃ parikkhipi. Tañ ca pākāraṃ tivattaṃ, dvinahutādhike-dvīsatasaḥsapparimāṇaṃ ahosi. Tañ ca suvaṇṇamūlatthāya pariṇamī. Tena tiyaḍḍhanahutaparimāṇaṃ suvaṇṇaṃ vikkīṇitvā ghanasuvaṇṇapaṭṭena mahādhātucetiyaṃ chādesi. Phussapuñṇamiyā pubbe kira mahādhātucetiye sakalasuvāṇassa parimāṇaṃ ekūnavīsatisatasahassaṃ c' eva pañcāsītisahassañ ca aḍḍhateyyapādādhikaṃ catusatañ ca suvaṇṇaṃ ahosi.

Tamhi yeva māsaṃ juṇhapakkhassa navamiyaṃ Budhavāraṃ Sāvaṇayoge Tālārāmasmiṃ cetiyaṃ kāresi. Tato dutiyavasse Makkaṭasakarāje Āsāḷhamāsaṃ juṇhapakkhassa sattamiyaṃ Uttaraphaggaṇaṃ yoge Bilakapanattādhirājā Haripuñjayaṃ uttaradīsābhāge nadiyā samāgamatthāne Saṇṭhiragāme rājamandiraṃ māpesi. Tato dutiye Sāvaṇamāsaṃ juṇhapakkhassa dasamiyaṃ Sukkavāre Anurādhanaḥkhattena Bilakapanattādhirājā Saṇṭhiragāme rājamandiraṃ āruhi. Tato tatiyavasse Kukkurasakarāje Visākhamaśaṃ juṇhapakkhassa tera-

samiyaṃ Guruvāramhi Bilakapanattādhirājā imissaṃ Nabbisirājadhāniyaṃ attano mahāvinicchayaṃ, Haripuñ-jayasmiñ ca mahādhātuvihāraṃ māpesi. Mahāvinicchayassa c' eva mahādhātuvihārassa ca utthānaparikammaṃ apubbaṃ acarimaṃ samakālam eva. Tasmim yeva chasattati-aṭṭhasata-Sakarāje Māghamāsamhi juṇhapakkhassa sattamiyaṃ Bilakapanattādhirājā Jayasenapuram gato. Gacchanto ca pana Nabbisipure tayo samaṇagaṇe niman-tetvā gacchi. Tesu Mahābodhārāmādhīpatipamukhā visatiparimāṇā Sihaḷavaṃsikā agamiṃsu. Gantvā ca pana rājādhipati Jayasenapure upasampadakkammaṃ kāretukāmo tattha sannipatituṃ sabbehi tiroraṭṭhehi Nabbisipurato ca tayo samaṇagaṇe nimantayī. Citramāse juṇhapakkhassa navamiyaṃ Sukkavāramhi rājādhipati Jayasenapuramajjhe mahāvihāramhi mahācetiyaṃ mūlaṃ khaṇāpesi. Citram-āsapuṇṇamiyā pāṭipadeattādhīnabhūte(?)¹ Sukkavāramhi mahācetiyaṃ ciṇāpesi. Tam pana tiriyaṭo paṇṇarasavyāmapari-māṇaṃ, uccato pañcaviṣatīvyāmaparimāṇaṃ. Tena rañṇā nimantitā sabbe bhikkhū sabbehi nāgarehi āgantvā Jayasenapure sannipatitā ahesuṃ. Rājādhipati pana bhikkhūnaṃ upasampadā-kammakaraṇaṭṭhānatthāya Pal-laṅkadīpakassa ussisaṃ nāvāsaṅghātaṃ bandhāpesi. Tīsu samaṇagaṇesu Sihaḷasaṅgho pana Bodhārāmādhīpati-mahātherapamukho aṭṭhuttarasatagaṇo Satthu parinib-bāṇato ekūnasatṭhiadhike dvivassasahassa-parimāṇakāle, sattaṣattatiadhike aṭṭhasata-Sakarāje Kuñjaravasse Citram-āsamhi kāḷapakkhassa aṭṭhamiyaṃ Uttarāsālhanakkhattayoge nāvāsaṅghātaṃ āruya udakukkhepasīmāya pañcatimsā-dhike dviṣataparimāṇe kulaputte upasampādesi. Tañ ca pana ekādasamiyaṃ pariyosānaṃ agami. Tadanantaram nagaravāsigaṇo taṃ yeva nāvāsaṅghātaṃ āruya sattati-adhike tiṣṭakulaputte upasampādesi. Tadanantaram Pupphavāsigaṇo ekādasuttare saḥassakulaputte upasam-pādesi.

¹ See p. 106.

Rājā pana Mahārattavanārāme akkharapiṭakamandirat-thāya attano rājamaṇḍapaṃ ṭhapesi. Rājā hi saha mātara Jayasenapure dānamukhena hiraññassa satasahassaparimāṇaṃ, aneka-candakoseyya-campādikam ca pariccaji. Rājā Jayasenapure Buddhādiratanattaye aneka-kusalakammam upacinitvā puna Jaṃrāyapuraṃ paccāgami. Tasmim Jaṃrāyapure aneka-kusalakammam katvā puna Nabbisipuraṃ paccāgami. Rājā pana Jayasenapurato āgantvā tasmim yeva Kuñjarasakarāje Āsālhamāsamhi juṇhapak-khassa cuddasamiyaṃ Ādiccavāre Jeṭṭhanakkhatte imissaṃ yeva Nabbisirājadhāniyaṃ upasampadakkammam kārāpesi.

Jayasenapurāgamanakathā.

SIKHĪBUDDHAPAṬIMĀKATHĀ

Tasmim yeva Kuñjarasakarāje Ayojjharājā balanikāyena Khelāṅganagaraṃ āgato. So hi Māgasirapuṇṇamiyaṃ Aṅgāravāre Khelāṅganagaraṃ āgantvā Setakūtārāmato Sikhim nāma Buddhapaṭimaṃ gaṇhitvā apasakki. Imasmim ṭhatvā Sikhināma-Buddhapaṭimāya uppatti kathetabbā. Ayojjhapurato kira avidūre nadiyā pacchimatirabhāge ekā kālāsīlā atthi. Ekadā amhākaṃ Bhagavā dharamānakāle khīṇāsavabhikkhūhi parivuto ākāseṇa āgacchanto tattha otarītvā tassam kālāsīlāyaṃ nisīditvā bhikkhūnaṃ Dārūkhandhopamasuttaṃ¹ kathesi. Tato paṭṭhāya sā satataṃ naramarūnaṃ vandaniyā c' eva pūjaniyā ca. Tasmā sā Ādarasīlā ti paññāyittha. Tadupādāya ca sā mahallakehi Rammaṇadesavāsikehi sakabhāsāya “Silādhimī” ti vuttā. Tato paraṃ sāmantarājūnaṃ adhipati Rammaṇadesa eko rājādhirājā evaṃ cintesi: “Sā 'yaṃ silā paribhogatṭhānamattā pi naramarūnaṃ uḷārapuññatthāya saṃvattati; sac' āhaṃ taṃ Buddhapaṭimaṃ karomi, sā ca yāva sāsanan-taradhānā devamanussānaṃ ativiya uḷārapuññatthāya saṃvattissati” ti. Cintetvā ca pana rūpakācariye sannipātetvā tena pañcamatte Buddharūpe kārāpesi. Kāretvā ca

¹ S. iv. 179, 181.

pana tesu ekaṃ Mahānagare paṭiṭṭhāpesi; ekaṃ Lavapure; ekaṃ Sudhammanagare; etasmiṃ yeva Rammaṇadesa dve ṭhapesi. Sabbe pi te Buddharūpā ativiya tejiddhikā ahesuṃ. Rammaṇadesādhipati rājā dve Buddharūpe satataṃ sakkaritvā saggaparāyano ahosi. Tassa atrajo rājā tath' eva pūjesi. Tassa ca putto Manohāro nāma rājā tasmिṃ Rammaṇadesake rajjaṃ kāresi; kārento ca pana satataṃ pūjesi.

Tadā kira Arimaddanapure eko rājā Anuruddho nāma rajjaṃ kāresi. So ca iddhimā vehāsaṅgamo. So hi ekaṃ kāḷasilāpaṭimaṃ gaṇhanatthāya Manohāraraḷassa santikaṃ dūtaṃ pāhesi. Manohāro pana Buddhamāmakattā nādāsi. Anuruddharājā Manohārassa rañño kujjhivā balasenāya Rammaṇadesakaṃ gantvā Manohārena yujjhivā jīvagāhaṃ Manohāraṃ gahetvā Arimaddanapuraṃ paccāgami. Manohāro pana Arimaddanapure vasanto atimahantaṃ ekaṃ sayanapaṭimaṃ kāretvā satataṃ pūjesi. Tasmिṃ kira Arimaddanapure Manohāro kālam akāsi. Anuruddhassa pana rañño Buddhamāmakabhāvaṃ sutvā Mahānagarissaro rājā attanā parihaṭaṃ kāḷasilāpaṭimaṃ tassa adāsi. Taṃ sutvā Anuruddharājā mahājane Mahānagarato etaṃ kāḷasilāpaṭimaṃ āharāpetvā pūjesi.

Satthu parinibbāṇato dvisatādhike vassasahassaparimāṇe Cammadevī kāḷasilāpaṭimaṃ ādāya Lavapurā āgantvā Haripuñjaye rajjaṃ kāresi. Sā ca Lamakkaṭṭhānaṃ sampattakāle Lamakkārāmaṃ kāretvā tatth' ekaṃ kāḷasilāpaṭimaṃ ṭhapesi. Tadupādāya idāni taṃ yeva ārāmaṃ Āraddhabuddhārāmaṃ ti vadanti. Cammadevī pana Sudhammarājānaṃ Takkārapure rajjaṃ kārāpesi. Tadā kira Sudhammarājā Takkāre rajjaṃ kārento attanā parihaṭaṃ kāḷasilāpaṭimaṃ Sudhammapurato ānetvā Takkārapure imasmiṃ Sudhammārāmamhi ṭhapesi. Sā hi Sudhammapurato Sudhammena raññā ānītā, tasmā Sudhammā nāma. Sudhammarājā pana kāḷasilāpaṭimāya acalabhāvaṃ patthayamāno sakkaritvā c' eva anuññātaṃ yācitvā ca imaṃ mahābuddharūpaṃ nikhādanena vijjhivā tasmिṃ mahā-

buddharūpe taṃ kālasilāpaṭimaṃ ṭhapetvā sudhāya limpetvā pākātikam akāsi. Sā ca tato paṭṭhāya devamanussānaṃ pūjāvisesārahā va yāv' ajjatanā.

Anuruddharājā pana Haripuñjaye Buddhasāsanassa jotanaabhāvaṃ sutvā tuṭṭhamānaso bhiyyo sāsanassa jotim paṭthayamāno yā pana attano Mahānagarādhipatinā raññā dinnā Sikhībuddhākārā kālasilāpaṭimā, Haripuñjaye Cammadeviyā taṃ yeva pāhesi. Tasmim khaṇe sā Cammadevī Mahantayasam nāma attano puttaṃ dassanattāyā Khelāṅganagaraṃ agamāsi. Rājadūtā pana Khelāṅganagaraṃ gantvā tattha Cammadeviyā Sikhīpaṭimaṃ adaṃsu. Cammadeviyā āgamanakāle Mahantayasarājā attano mātuyā Sikhīpaṭimaṃ gahetvā Khelāṅganagare pūjesi. Tadā kira Subrahma nāma isi anāgataṃ disvā idam abravi: “ Sac' āyaṃ Sikhīpaṭimā Vaṅkanadiyā puratthimatirabhāge ṭhitā manussānaṃ mahantaṃ vuddhikāraṇaṃ na bhavissati; sac' āyaṃ tassā pacchimatirabhāge ṭhitā manussānaṃ vuddhikāraṇaṃ bhavissat' evā ” ti. Tasmā imaṃ Navakhelāṅgapuraṃ māpitakāle Sikhīpaṭimā nagarassa pacchimidisābhāge Setakūṭārāmaṃhi patitṭhitā ti veditabbā.

Sikhībuddhapaṭimāya uppattikālo paripuṇṇo.

SĪHAḶASĀSANA JOTANAKATHĀ

Tato Siriyasavatī Devī nāma rājamātā Tiriyaavāpīdhipatino mahāmacassa nivāsagāmaṃ saṅghārāmatthāya pariccaji. Pariccajitvā ca pana imasmim vasse Mūsikasakārāje Jeṭṭhamāsassa sukkapakkhe yeva tattha cetiyaṃ cināpesi. Imasmim yeva Mūsikavasse Bilakapanattādhirājā Mahāsattāhanatitthe¹ mahantaṃ setuṃ kāretvā Āsāḷhapuṇṇamiyaṃ Buddhappamukhe tayo samaṇagaṇe nimantetvā mahante setumhi setarattacandakoseyya-piṇḍapātasaṅkhātāṃ mahādānaṃ adāsi. Imasmim yeva vasse Māgasira-māse juṇhapakkhassa dvādasamiyaṃ Siriyasavatī nāma devī rājamātā Tiriyaavāpīdhipatino nivāsagāme katārāmasmim

¹ Tp. Mahāsthāna-, as at p.92.

cetiyabhūte chattārohaṇaparikammañ ca mahāvihārassa utthānaparikammañ ca kāresi. Imasmim yeva Sakarāje Bilakapanattādhirājā Haripuñjaya mahādhātucetiyassa rak-khaṇatthāya c' eva sattuno ca balakāyassa nivāraṇatthāya silāpākārena Haripuñjayanagaraṃ parikkhipituṃ samārabhi. Tadā hi rājā Phussamāse juṇhapakkhassa pañcamiyam Guruvārasmim Uttarāsālhanakkhattayoge atthaṅgatakālamhi kāhaḷasamaye tiṃsasatasahassa-saṅkhyāya voharitamahāsenāpamukhassa balanikāyassa silāpākāraṃ cināpesi. Cinanto ca pana pacchimadvārato paṭṭhāya cayanam akāsi.

114. Kakkāṭe Tamahorā ca Mese¹ Aṅārako vasi;
Guru Sihe, Tule Sukro, Vicchike Ravi-Sorakā;²
115. Cāpe Budho, Bakro Mese,¹ Maṅkare Sasi tiṭṭhati,
Haripuñjamahādhātuṃ rakkhanto Dhammarājako
seliṭṭhakāya pākāraṃ cināpesi balaṃ tadā.

Haripuñjanagarassa silāpākāra-upacīnanakālo paripuṇṇo.

Tasmim yeva pana Sakarāje Bilakapanattādhirājā Rattavanamahāvihāraṃ jotayanto “Natthi dāni Sihalasāsanassa mahāsāmī; Rattavanavihāro ca atijijṇo, yan nunāhaṃ Rattavanamahāvihāre Sihalasāsanassa mahāsāmīno ṭhāne vasituṃ Mahābodhārāmādhīpatibhūtaṃ Saddhammasaṅghiraṃ nāma mahātheraṃ nimantayissāmi. Tathā hi kate Rattavanamahāvihāro ativiya virocissati, Sihalasāsanañ ca paggaḥitaṃ hoti” ti cintesi. Cintetvā ca pana rājā Māghamāse juṇhapakkhassa dvādasamiyaṃ Soravārasmim Rattavanamahāvihāre maṇḍapassa c' eva pariveṇassa ca ṭhānaṃ sodhetuṃ samārabhi. Tamhi yeva māse kālapakkhassa pāṭipadadivase Budhavārasmim sayam eva rājā Rattavanamahāvihāraṃ gantvā taṃ yeva ṭhānaṃ vicāresi. Tato Phagguṇamāse rājādhipati juṇhapakkhassa dasamiyaṃ Sukravārasmim Kattikayoge vikālasim paṭhamayāme pariveṇassa maṇḍapassa ca utthānaparikammaṃ kārāpesi. So pana maṇḍapo Nabbisirājadhāniyā pubbuttara-disan-

¹ Tp. Meghe.

² Sovaka, i.e. Sani, son of Sūrya.

tarāle Siribhūmagāmasmiṃ Ayyakarājassa nivasanapāsādo ahosi. Taṃ tato ānayitvā mahātherassa nivāsanatṭhānattham idha utthāpesi. Pariveṇassa hi bhūmatṭhānaṃ dīghato ekūnatimsavyāmaṃ tiriya to tevīsativyāmaṃ gajalakkhaṇayuttam ahosi.

116. Bakrindahorā Usabhe, Asurindo Kakkātake;
Sani Vicchike, Kanyamhi Guru, Maṅkararāsiyaṃ
117. Sukro ṭhāti, Kumbhasmiṃ Budhādiccā vasuṃ yadā,
dhammarājā utthāpesi maṇḍapaṃ pariveṇakam
Rattavane vihāramhi jotetuṃ sāsanaṃ tadā.

Taṃdivasam eva Kumbhāmadīpārāme mahābuddha-bimbassa sirasiñcanaṃ ahosi. Tato Citramāse juṇhapakkhassa pañcamiyaṃ Aṅgāravārasmiṃ Asvinīyoge sakatṭhānabhūtaṃ rājagehaṃ utthāpesi. Tato pana rājā Vesākhamāse sukkapakkhassa navamiyaṃ attādīnabhūtadivasamhi (?)¹ Ādiccavārasmiṃ Punabbasumhi, cande Kakkātagate, mahākuṭiyā utthānaparikammaṃ kāresi. Ekūnāsityādhike pana atṭhasata-Sakarāje Pasuhāyanasmiṃ Vesākhamāsamhi juṇhapakkhassa terasamiyaṃ Guruvārasmiṃ Māghanakkhattayoge udayato pubbamuhuttayāme Bilakapanattādhirājā Nabbisipurassa pākāraṃ itthakāhi cināpesi. Tass' eva divasassa majjhantike kāle rājā abhinavamahāvinicchayaṃ āruhi.

118. Mīne va Sukrohorā 'suṃ, Kakkāte Guru-Rāhukā
Ravi Mese, Sasi Sihe, Bakro āsi Mithunake.
119. Budho Pasabhaṇe² ṭhāti, Cāpe Sannicarō³ yadā,
tadā rājā balaṃ sabbam rakkhituṃ Nabbisiṃ puram
sobhetuṃ ca cināpesi pākāraṃ itthakāhi ti.

Yam pana Ajasakarājato vassantarikattā Pasuhāyanasmiṃ yeva Bodhārāme khaṇḍasīmāya kattabbam upasampadakammaṃ, tathāpi Bilakapanattādhirājā taṃ yeva Rattavanamahāvihārassa ujjotanaṃ mahāsāmino ca vasanatṭhānaparikammaṃ khippanipphattiṃ patthayanto Ayyaka-

¹ Cf. above, p. 106, 108.

³ I.e. Sani, the slow-moving (saniṃ cana) planet.

² For Vasa-

rājena kārītāya khaṇḍasīmāya nāgaparikammassa c' eva suvaṇṇaparikammassa chadaniṭṭhakāya eva ca abhinavakato imasmiṃ yeva Pasuhāyanasmiṃ Sirisaddhammacakkavatti-Bilakabaddhasīmāya kārāpesi. Tadā hi Mahābodhārāmādhīpatippamukho mahābhikkhusaṅgho Visākhamaśamhi kālāpakkhassa catutthadivasato paṭṭhāya yāva aṭṭhamiṃ pañcapanṇāsādhike dvisataparimāṇe kulaputte upasampādesi.

120. Pasusaṃvacchare kāle Visākhakālāpakkhīyaṃ
Budhavāre catutth' eva cande Visākhayuttake

121. esa kāle samāgantvā saṅgho Sīhaḷiko gaṇo
upasampadakkammaṇ ca akā sāsanapaggahaṃ.

Tato pana rājā ca rājamātā ca Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa dānamukhena dvisatasahassaparimāṇaṃ dhaṇaṃ pariccajivā Paṭhamāśāḷhamāse sukkapakkhassa navamiyaṃ Budhavārasmiṃ Uttaraphagguṇīyoge Tiriyavāpīdhipatino pubbe nivasanagāme Sīriyasavatī nāma deviyā rājamātāya kārīte ārāme Buddhasāgaraṃ nāma mahātheraṃ ārādhanaṃ katvā vasāpesuṃ. Tassa ca rājamātāya kārītattā Sudhammārāmo ti nāmaṃ pañṇāpesuṃ. Vīsati-parimāṇe ca ārāmiṃ adāsi. Taṃ divasaṃ eva ettha Mahābodhārāmādhīpati - mahātherappamukhā mahātherā khaṇḍasīmaṃ bandhiṃsu. Tass' eva ca māsassa kālāpakkhāmi dasamiyaṃ ubho narindā mahādānaṃ vissajjevā Khelāṅganagare Tiriyavāpīdhipatino sarīrajhāpanaṭṭhānaṃ kārītārāme mahāmahaṃ kārāpesuṃ. Ten' eva c' assa Nandārāmo ti nāmaṃ akāṃsu.

Tato parasmiṃ hi Sāvaṇamāse sukkapakkhassa sattamiyaṃ Sukravāre anekaparivārehi saddhiṃ Nāyapūrādhīpati Jayakāṃsapūrādhīpati ca ubho sāmantarājāno imaṃ Nabbisipuraṃ sampatvā rājādhīrājassa pāde vanditvā sakabalanikāyasampattiṃ attānaṃ ca niyyādesuṃ. Taṃ divasaṃ eva rājādhīrājā mahābheriṃ vajjāpesi (= vādāpesi). Sāvaṇapūṇṇamāyaṃ rājādhīpati sabalanikāyānaṃ dvīnaṃ sāmantarājūnaṃ mahantābhivuddhiṃ patthayanto Sīhaḷa-

paṭimāpamukhaṃ tayogaṇasaṅghaṃ piṭakattayaṃ ca vandāpetvā tiṇṇaṃ ratanānaṃ majjhe saccaṃ vadāpetvā sapaṭhodakaṃ pivāpesi.

Yam pana pubbe Siridhammacakkavatti-Bilakarājā-dhirājā tiṭṭakadharamahāthere uccinitvā piṭakattayaṃ akkharaṃ sodhāpetvā tassa paṭiṭṭhāpanatthaṃ Mahābodhārāme mandiramahāmahaṃ akāsi, tassa mandirassa jīṇṇatāya ayyakena Siridhammacakkavattinā, attano piturājena, attanā ca dhāritaṃ porāṇaṃ nagarakūṭaṃ rājā akkharamandiraṃ kārāpesi. Tassa nagarakūṭakkharamandiraparikkamma siddhito Māgasiramāse sukkapakkhassa aṭṭhamito paṭṭhāya yāva sukkapuṇṇamiyā cattālīsaparimāṇe Mahābodhārāmādhīpatippamukhe tiṭṭakadharamahāthere tiṭṭakaṃ kathāpetvā mahāmahaṃ akāsi.

So ca saddhiṃ nāgarehi ayyakassa rañño sarīraṭṭha-panaṭṭhāne attano pitunā katassa mahāthūpassa chādanasuvaṇṇapaṭṭatthāya anekehi koseyya-candādivatthehi mahāthūpaṃ acchādayi. Tato paraṃ Māghamāse juṇhapakkhassa aṭṭhamito paṭṭhāya yāva puṇṇamiyā rājādhipati Buddhavaṃsaṃ nāma dhammapariyāyaṃ suṇanto Haripuṇjajayamahādātūṃ pūjesi; sādika-satasahassaparimāṇena hiraṇṇapākārena parikkhipi. Tassa ca māsassa kālapakkhe navamiyaṃ Buddhavāraṃhi Visākhayoge uttaradisābhāgaṃhi vihāraṃ utthāpesi. Yasmim pana Sakarāje Mūsikasaññite Abhayasāradamahāsāmī saggaṃ gato, tam pi tadanantaram pi Pasusakarājaṃ mahāsāmisuññaṃ¹ ahoṣi. Kasmā? Rattavanārāme mahāsāmino nivāsanaṭṭhānassa mahāmaṇḍapassa aparipuṇṇakiccattā. Tasmā dvīsu vassesu yena mayā 'yaṃ *Jinakālamālī* ti ganthajāti likhitā, so 'haṃ Mahābodhārāmādhīpatino mahātherassa anumatiyā mahākathinaṃ¹ atthariṃ.² Rājādhirājā pana saha mātudeviyā sātirekasahassaparimāṇaṃ hiraṇṇaṃ paricajjivā 'yaṃ Mahābodhārāmādhīpatino mahātherassa nivasanaṭṭhaṃ

¹ T., Siam 1908 edn. -puṇṇaṃ.

² T. *mahākalinam aggarim*.

Mahārattavanārāme catukoṇānumaṇḍapa-vedikā-dvārakoṭṭhakayutta - parivenāparikkhittam kuñjarasālā - mahāgeha - rājageha-parivārasampunṇam mahāmaṇḍapam kāresi, tam pi Saddūlasakarāje va sabbākārehi paripunṇam Surālayādhipatino bhavanam viya sobhati.

Tadā rājādhipati attano garuṭṭhāne mahātheram abhisīncanto ye Haripuñjaya-Jayasena-Jayajeha-Jamrāya-Khelāṅganagara-Vaṅgakkharapurato mahāthere nimantesi, te ca idha samāgamimsu. So ca tassa ṭhānassa mahātherassa ca vuḍḍhiyā vepullamahattam paccāsimsanto vīsādhikam bhikkhusatam nimantetvā anekapūjāsakkārehi tīṇi divasāni Maṅgalaparittam, Dhammacakkappavattanam, Mahāsamaya-suttañ ca kathāpesi. Asītyādhike aṭṭhasataparimāṇe Saddūlasakarāje Cītramāsassa dvādasamito paṭṭhāya yāva kālāpakkhuposathadivasam kālo parittakālo va. Tadanantaradivasabhūte Visākhmāsassa Ādiccavārasmiṃ Sukravāre Asvanyutte cande siddhiyogasammate rājādhipati mahātheram saha asītiyā bhikkhūhi rājamandire bhattakiccam kāresi.

Rājādhipati rājamandire mahātherassa mānetvā vikālassa paṭhamayāme vaḍḍhamānakacchāyāya anekasakkāra-sammānehi suvaṇṇalimpitena varakuñjarapāsādena pañcasataparimāṇa-bhikkhuparivāram mahātheram ānayitvā Sirisaddhammacakkavatti-Bilakabaddhasīmāya purato Saramaj-jagge (?) vicitrapāsāde abhisekodakena rājaputta-mahābrāhmaṇa-mahāseṭṭhino abhisīncāpesi. Tadanantarañ ca rājā asītimahāthere tigaṇapāmokkhe uccinitvā mahāmaṇḍape pavesāpesi. Tadā hi anekasakkārasammānehi rājārahehi anaggha-samaṇaparikkhārehi pūjetvā mahātherassa sata-parimāṇe suvaṇṇapaṭṭe likhitam nāmapaññattim vācāpesi. Sā ca “ Samage ca brahmamahāsāmi-tilokanātha-rājagaru-cūḍāmaṇi-saddhammaramsi-sīlavisuddha-vyaktamuttavādi-mahākavi - Sīhaḷavaṃsa - parināyaka - Rattavanādhipati - Virasumana - atulyamuñjavantolārajjhāsaya - tepitakadhara - varamedhamkara-paramatilokācāryo ” ti sattuttaranavuti-

vācanāvasāne mahātherā rājādhirājassa abbhanumodanāya
imā gāthāyo bhaṇāpesum. Tā pana gāthāyo:

122. Rājindānaṃ 'khlilānaṃ sukanakamakūṭe selabhāsena
bhāsaṃ
rāgappatto bhupānaṃ asadisa-saraṇaṃ nekasātaṃ
niyāti;
setṭhemam rājavaṃse suvimalam atule yāva
Caṅgādhirājā
tass' evā 'laṅkibhūto puthulavaradhajo bhūtale 'ko
vibhāti.

123. Rañña ten' assamabyā-Surapatibhavanaṃ
hāsayantena vyamhaṃ
dānenānagghadānā suvimalamanasā pūjit' eko yatindo,
yass' aññesaṃ asantaṃ kusalam upagataṃ denti
Rāmādināmaṃ
Laṅkā dipāgatan taṃ munivaravacanaṃ jotanaṭṭhaṃ
ubho pi.

124. Naravarapati h' eso vandaneyyāhuṇeyyo
guṇavarānikaro bhāvaṇṇiyo āyatina (?)
sakaladisam asese kittimanto jalanto
vimalasaradakāle bhānumālī va khamhi.

125. Sakalajanahitesī Buddhabījaṅkur' eso
varakanakavicitte vyamhasetṭhe tayo pi
sakalaguṇanivāse dhammarājā yajeti
itaram ayuganāme p' ajja dinnam pi setṭhaṃ.

126. Rājinden' ūpacittaṃ¹ kusalakhilavaraṃ modamānā
mayam pi
sabbam bhūmiṃ jinitvā dasabalapayutaṃ

Buddhabhāvaṃ narindo
Devī mātā arogī Dasabalajananī 'nāgate sā va hotu;
dīghāyudyātisātaṃ sakala-p'isigaṇe rājagrū so payātu.

127. Siridharamakūṭinde rājavaṃse pure 'si
yitha²-haya-balakāye rājayoge asese

¹ upacittaṃ (?), but metrically impossible.

² Tp. 202, ibha.

amita-bahaliserim rājadhāniṃ asesam
kusalam upacitam tam rājabhāvaṃ 'bhivātu.

128. Yo so bodhāya bodhiṃ atulakulasirī iddhiṃ
rājaseṭṭho
puññānando janindo saha ca Sirimahādeviyā
sajjanetyā
theraṃ dulladdhatūlaṃ dhitisatimatimaṃ
mandakantātikantaṃ
aññe raññe ca daḷhaṃ ativa-dayudayaṃ atthakāraṃ
paresaṃ.

129. uddissobhāsasobhaṃ ratanavarujalaṃ
citrakiccābhikiṇṇaṃ
māpetvā 'vāsaseṭṭhaṃ tidivatalatulaṃ
rājagehādhigeḥaṃ
maṇḍetvā piṇḍayitvā sukhumataravaraṃ
samparikkhāradānaṃ
dinno dinnobhibodhiṃ sakalajanavare tosayanto
ahosi.

130. Raññāññesaṃ makuṭasitapādassa bhūmyāsapuñña
sagge chagge h'abalatulake sāmam evānubhogaṃ
lokaggo lokaṃ sanaramarū rañjayaṃ tārayanto
devā vā devavijayadadā sādaraṃ so vijetan ti ca
anumodanāvasāne ca sarasampanne vyañjanavuddhi-
kosale aṭṭh' eva bhikkhū uccinitvā Mahāmaṅgalaparittaṃ
kathāpayiṃsu.

131. Lakanagaru Sīhasmiṃ, Mese ca Ravicandikā,
Sukro 'sabhe, Sori Cāpe, Methune Asurindako,
132. Mīne Budh' Aṅgiro Kumbhe, evaṃ rāsīsu tārakā;
Saddūlasaṃvaccharamhi Visākhe paṭhame dine
133. Sukravāre 'sviniyoge vikāle siṅgayāmake
rājādhirājā Sīhaḷa-sāsanavuddhi paṭṭhayaṃ
134. Bodhārāmā mathātheraṃ pañcapanṇāsa-vassikaṃ
ānayitvā mahārāme garuṭṭhāne ṭhapesi so.

Yadā hi Bilakapanattādhirājā mahātherassa Rājagurū ti
paññattim adāsi, tadā Satthu parinibbānato dvāsaṭṭhi-

adhikaṃ dvisahassaparimāṇaṃ amhākaṃ Satthusāsaṇaṃ atītaṃ. Nabbisipuragatakālato paṭṭhāya Sihaḷasāsaṇassa aṭṭhāsītimaṃvassaṃ. Rājā pana chaṭṭimsavasso, rajjappat-takālato pabhutī tevīsavasso ahosī. Yasmim pana divase rājā mahātherassa rājagurupaññattim adāsi, tato catuttha-divase Sihaḷasaṅghaṃ upasampadakammaṃ kāresi. Rāja-gurumahāsānipamukho bhikkhusaṅgho dasuttaratisata-parimāṇe kulaputte upasampādesi; tañ ca aṭṭhamiyaṃ pariyosāpesi ti. Tassa pana Visākhamāsassa kāḷapakkkhamhi aṭṭhamito paṭṭhāya yāva puṇṇamim rājādhipati saha mātuyā mahārājagurupamukhe tipīṭakadhare bāvisatimahā-thera uccinitvā mahāsakkārapūjāya pūjetvā Catubhāṇavāra-ganthaṃ desāpayi. Suṇanto ca pana saṭṭhiparimāṇe bhikkhū nimantetvā attano mahāvinicchaye asuṇi ti.

Sihaḷasāsanajotanakālo paripuṇṇo.

GAJUPPATTIKATHĀ

Tadanantaraṃ Āsālhapuṇṇamāya pātipadadivase Pub-bāsālhayoge rājādhipati saṅgharājassa vāsathāya Siribhū-magāmaṃ, Mahāsāmino Pubbārāmaṃ, Nāṇabodhittherassa Mahācetiyaārāmañ ca pariccaji. Tato param pana Māga-siramāsassa dasamiyaṃ Sukravāre Uttarabhadrāyoge majjhantikasamayamhi rājādhipati Mahācetiyaārāme c' eva Sihaḷārāme ca Mahāvihārassa utṭhānaparikammaṃ kārāpesi.

135. Saddūlasakarājamhi māse Māgasiramhi ca dasamiyaṃ Sukravāre Cande Uttara-bhadrake
136. Majjhantike ca kālamhi evaṃ tiṭṭhanti tārakā: Methune Aṅgiro, Rāhu Mīne ca, Sasalañchano
137. Tule, Jīva-Sukrā c' eva Vicchike, Akka-buddhimā Cāpe ca, Sorikā Vāsī Maṅgare Lakanam siyā.
138. Tadā bhūmindarājā no utṭhāpesi vihārakaṃ Mahācetiyaārāme Sihaḷārāmake pi ca.

Tato param pana rājagurupamukhā sabbe Sihaḷagaṇā Phussamāse juṇhapakkkhassa pañcamiyaṃ Candavāramhi udayakālasmiṃ Sirisaddhamma-cakkavatti-Bilakabaddha-

sīmāya vedikaṃ cini. Saddhammajotitthero pana tass' eva māsapakkhassa navamiyaṃ Sukravāre kāhaḷasamayamhi Dahārāme navahattuggataṃ mahābuddharūpaṃ kāresi. Tasmim pi kālapakkhassa dutiyadivase Sorivāre jotisikehi rājādhipatino sisatānaṃ¹ kataṃ. Tena ca rājādhipatino sātisaṃyapuññānubhāvena nagaraguttikadevakaraṇena ca sabbaṅgalakkhaṇasampanno sabbaseto Kelāsagirivaṇṇi visesagajarājā Nabbisipurassa uttaradisābhāge Māghamāsamhi kālapakkhassa dutiyadivase Candavāramhi uppajjī ti.

Gajuppattikālo paripuṇṇo.

CANDANAPAṬIMĀKATHĀ

Tato param pana rājā saha deviyā Māghamāse sukkapakkhassa pañcamiyaṃ Budhavāre Dīghāyvisārāme mahāthūpamhi dhātunidhānam akāsi. Tato pana rājādhipati ekāsītīadhike aṭṭhasata-Sakarāje Sasasaññite Visākhāmāsamhi attādhīnabhūte (?)² Budhavāramhi majjhantikasamaye Rattavanamahāvihāramhi mahāvihārassa dabbasambhāraparikammaṃ kārāpesi. Aṭṭhamiyaṃ pana Sihaḷasaṅgho upasampadaṃ akāsi. Sihaḷasaṅghassa hi tayo upasampadavārā ādito va āgatā. Tesu ekekasmim dve vaggā, catuvisati nāgā honti. Imasmim pana saṃvacchare cattāro vārā. Tesu ekekasmim ekavaggo, dvādasanāgā; sabbe tisataparimāṇā va honti. Tañ ca cātuddasiyaṃ yeva pariyosāpesuṃ. Jeṭṭhamāsassa aṭṭhamito paṭṭhāya yāva puṇṇamim rājādhirājā saha nāgara-sāmantarāja-dūtānudūtehi Sihaḷapaṭimaṃ siñcitvā mahāpariveṇassa parikkammattāya anekanaḥutaṃ hiraññaṃ pariccajitvā attanā likhāpitaṃ Mahāvessantaranidānañ ca Mahāvessantaran nāma dhammapariyāyañ ca suṇi. Tato param Paṭhamāsālhamāse juṇhapakkhassa chaṭṭhamiyaṃ Phussasiddhiyogasammate Guruvāre Pupphārāmamhi mahāvihāraṃ utthāpesi.

¹ Sisanahānaṃ (?), sisatānaṃ (?). Perhaps an astrological rite.

² Cf. above, p. 106, 108, 113.

Dutiyāsālhamāsassa aṭṭhamito paṭṭhāya yāva puṇṇamiṃ rājā ca rājamātā ca balanikāya-sāmantarāja-dūtānudūtehi suvaṇṇapaṭṭatthāya sajjhupākārena Haripuñjayamahādhātum parikkhipitvā Buddhavaṃsaṃ nāma dhammapariyāyaṃ suṇiṃsu. Puṇṇamiyaṃ yeva kaṃsapākārena parikkhipi.

Kattikamāsassa pana sukkapakkhe pañcamiyaṃ Guruvāsaramhi Kumbhāmadipārāmaṃhi pallaṅke tiṃsa-sahassaparimāṇaṃ mahākaṃsapatimaṃ abhirohāpesi. Māgasīramāsassa pana sukkapakkhekādasamiyaṃ Sukravāre Nabbisinagaradvāraṃ utthāpesi. Māghamāse pana sukkapakkhamhi dasamiyaṃ Ravivāre Nabbisipurassa dakkhiṇa - pacchimadisantarālakhe Veluvanavihārasmiṃ mahācetiye dhātunidhānam akāsi. Terasamiyaṃ Budhavāre udayakāle rājanivesanamhi saha pākārena caturō pāsāde utthāpesi. Cuddasamiyaṃ Guruvāre majjhantikasamayamhi Rattavanamahāvihāre porāṇuposathāgāraṃ utthāpesi.

Tato param pana rājā dvāsītyādhike aṭṭhasata-Sakarāje Mahoragavasse Citramāsassa sukkapakkhamhi dvādasamiyaṃ Sukravāre Pubbaphagguṇīyoge Sihaḷagaṇassa upasampadakammaṃ kārāpesi. Rājā pana saha mātuyā Āsālhamāsassa tatiya-divase Ravivāramhi majjhantikasamaye Dīghāyvisārāme mahācetiyaṃsa chattārohaṇaparikkammaṃ kāresi. Dasamiyaṃ Ravidine Rattavanamahāvihāramhi akkharamandirapiṭakassa dabbasambhārānaṃ sodhanaparikkammaṃ kāresi. Kālapakkhamhi ekādasamiyaṃ Aṅgāravāre Mahācandanapaṭimāya¹ parikkammaṃ ārabhi. Phussamāse pana sukkapakkhassa terasamiyaṃ rājanivesanamhi Maṅgalaparittam bhaṇāpesi. Tañ ca puṇṇamiyaṃ yeva pariniṭṭhitam.

Kālapakkhassa dutiyadivase Aṅgāravāramhi Phussayoge brāhmaṇācariya-purohitā ca rājādhipatino naṃ (?) kāresuṃ. Te ca pana Māghamāse kālapakkhassa tatiyadivase

¹ Mahācanda- at Tp.

Sukravāramhi Uttaraphagguṇiyoge rājādhīpatino abhisiñ-
canam karimsu. Tañ ca tatiyam ahosi. Abhisiñcitvā ca
pana rājā tam divasam eva pañcasataparimāṇānam tiṇṇam
samaṇagaṇānam pañcasata-yugaparimāṇam koseyya-campā-
candavatthasaṅkhātā cīvaramahādānam adāsi. Phag-
guṇamāsamhi ca sukkapakkhe dasamiyam Sukravāre
Lakkhapurāgamārāmamhi mahācetiyaassa mūlam khaṇāpesi.
Khaṇitvā ca pana Citramāsamhi sukkapakkhe dasamiyam
Ādiccavāre mūlato cināpesi. Tan ca sādḍha-aṭṭhavyāmaṃ
tiriyaṭo, uccato pana sādḍhacuddasavyāmaṃ.

Tam pana vassam Biṅgasenā Rattavanavihāre piṭakat-
tayaṃ likhāpesi. Tato param pana rājā teasītyādhike
aṭṭhasata-Sakarāje Sasavassamhi Citramāsassa kālapakkha-
dasamiyam Candavāre Sāvaṇayoge Sihaḷagaṇassa upasa-
padakammaṃ kāresi. Saṅgho pi tam tamdivasato paṭṭhāya
yāva cātuddasika-uposathe pariyosāpesi. Sātirekavisatyā-
dhikā dvisatanāgā ahesuṃ. Tadanantaram pana rājā ca
rājadevī ca saha mātucchāya deviyā Rājagurupamukhehi ca
tihi samaṇagaṇehi Sāvaṇamāse sukkapakkhassa terasa-
miyam Budhavāre Pubbāsāḷhayutte Cande siṅgayāmasmiṃ
Lakkhapurāgamārāmamhi mahācetiye dhātunidhānam
akamsu.¹ Yam pana ayyakarājato paṭṭhāya purāṇamahāvinic-
chayaṃ, tam vuddhikāraṇan ti rājā sallakkhesi. Tam pana
paṭisaṅkharitvā rājaṇagaṇassa pacchimadisābhāge raṅgamaṇ-
ḍalatthāya utthāpesi.

Tasmiṃ yeva dhātunidhānadivase rājā Mahārājaguru-
pamukhe mahāthere nimantetvā tasmīṃ raṅgamaṇḍape
parittam bhaṇāpesi. Tañ ca uposathadivasamhi pariyosā-
pesi. Yā pana rājā attano abhiramanīyaṭṭhānattham attanā
khaṇāpitā maṅgalapokkharāṇī, Bhadrapuṇṇamiyam yeva
Ravivāre tassā samantato tīresu Rājagurupamukhe aṭṭha-
visatimahāthere parittam bhaṇāpesi. Tam divasam eva
pana maṅgala-bhuttānumodanāvasāne Mahārājaguruno
kappiyagāhāpanatthāya nagaram vissajjesi. Rājā pana

¹ Tp. akāsi.

Māghamāsassa atthamito paṭṭhāya yāva puṇṇamim
anekavicitra-thālakasaṅkhāta-padīpapūjāhi Haripuñjayama-
hādhātum abhipūjayi. Vicitrathālaka-mūlena mahādhātu-
ce-tiye suvaṇṇapaṭṭatthāya pariṇāmayi.

139. Samavasse Māghamāse cātuddasi-uposathe

Ravivāre Maṅkaramhi grahā satta samāgamum;

140. Ravi-Candra-Bakro-Budha-Guru-Sukra-Sanigrahā
satt' ime Maṅkare santi Mīnye Rāhu vasī tadā.

Phagguṇamāse navamiyaṃ Aṅgāravārasmiṃ Rattavane
mahākuṭiyā Dhammasenāpatissa ārāme vihārassa ca
dabbasambhārassa chedanaparikkammaṃ akāsi.

141. Māghe sukkaṭṭhamiyan tu Sukro Bharaniyaṃ yadā
tadā candanabimban tu nayāpetvā sakālayā
Pubbārāme ṭhapāpesi rājā paramadhammiko.

Tattha candanabimbassa ayam ānupubbikathā:
Pasenadi Kosalo kira rājā Sāvatthiyaṃ Ānandattherassa
tividhacetiyānuññātato pacchā sakalalokassa vandanādi-
puññabija-ropanattham idaṃ candanabimbaṃ kārāpesi.
Viḍḍābhe rajjaṃ kārente Suvaṇṇabhūmiyaṃ rājā tam
āharitvā pūjesi.

142. Yamhi samvacchare rājā kāresi candanabimbakaṃ;
tato sattamavassamhi Bhagavā parinibbuto.

143. Suvaṇṇabhūmirājāno paramparāya pūjayaṃ;
vassasahassakaṃ 'titaṃ nibbāṇavassato siyā.

Suvaṇṇabhūmyādhipatino vaṃse jāto Ādiccarājā Nara-
patissa rañño putto Suvaṇṇabhūmipurā tam ānayitvā
Syāmadese videse Vijetajanapade Vijevagirino matthake
nagaraṃ māpetvā tattha ciraṃ pūjesi. Tasmim kira
Vijetanagare tiṃsavassādhikaṃ navasataparimāṇakālaṃ
patiṭṭhahi. Buddharakkhitatthero pana tam ādāya
Vijetanagare Suvaṇṇasāmassa rañño adāsi. So kira rājā
dasavassāni pūjesi. Tato pana Muddikanetro rājā tam
ānayitvā Ghosuddhanagare dasavassāni pūjesi. Tato pana
Sīvattthero tam ānayitvā Vijetaratthe Balūnāma-gāme
ekassa luddakassa adāsi. So taṃ terasavassāni pūjesi.
Tato Balimanagare Abhayatthero tam ānayitvā pūjesi. Na

cirass' eva so luddako tato taṃ Balūgāmaṃ ānayitvā pūjesi. Tato Buyāvaratṭhe Molī nāma upāsako Padumārāme taṃ ānayitvā saṭṭhivassāni pūjesi. Tato Yuddhasaṇṭhiro nāma Buyāmanagarādhpati taṃ ānayitvā Vijayavihāre ṭhapayitvā pūjesi.

144. Nibbāṇakālato 'tītaṃ vassānaṃ dvisahassakaṃ;
atṭhārasādhikā atṭhasatāni Sakarājato.

145. Mūsikasaṃvaccharamhi candanabimbaṃ patiṭṭhitaṃ
Varavijayavihāre bāvisati vassāni tu.

Tato Dhammasenāpati mahāthero taṃ ānayitvā Nabbisinagarassa pubbadisāparikhāya bāhire Asokārāme ṭhapetvā pūjesi.

146. Cattālīsādhikā atṭhasatāni Sakarājato
Kukkurahāyane bimbaṃ Nabbisīpuram āgataṃ.

147. Paṭhamāgamane tassa kārente Bilakādhipe
vare Asokārāmaṃhi vassānaṃ paṇṇarasakaṃ.

Tato Pādepo nāma mahāmacco taṃ nayitvā Buyāvaratṭhe Vijayavihāre ṭhapetvā pūjesi.

148. Pāñcapanṇāsakā atṭhasatāni Sakarājato
Varavijayavihāre vassānaṃ atṭhavisati.

Tato Bilakapanattādhirājā Nagarapaṇṇikādhpati-mahā-
maccaṃ taṃ ānayāpetvā Māghamāse atṭhamiyaṃ
Pubbārāme patiṭṭhāpesi.

149. Dakkhiṇarājadūtaṃ pi mittadhammaṃ samāharaṃ
Pubbārāme candabimbaṃ vandāpesi narādhipo.

150. Teasīyādhikaṃ atṭhasataṃ tu Sakarājato
Sappavassamhi Nabbisiṃ āgataṃ candabimbakaṃ.

151. Nibbāṇakālato 'tītaṃ vassānaṃ dvisahassakaṃ
pañcasatṭhiadhikaṃ ca bimbāgamanavassato.

Icc evaṃ saṅkhepato candanapaṭimāya kathāparicchedo;
vitthārato pana *Varacandanasāre* nāma nidāne āgato yevā ti.

Candanapaṭimāparicchedo samphuṇṇo.

JEṬṬHĀDHIPATIRĀJĀ

Citramāsassa sukkapakkhamhi sattamiyaṃ rājakumārī divaṅgatā. Kālapakkhassa dvādasamiyaṃ Sihaḷārāmamhi taṃ suvaṇṇa-paṭṭadoṇiyaṃ ānayaṭevā terasamiyaṃ tigaṇassa saṅghassa koseyya-campādikaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā jhāpesi. Tato pana rājā caturāsītyadhike aṭṭhasata-Sakarāje Turaṅgavassamhi Visākhāmāsassa sukkapakkhamhi aṭṭhamiyaṃ Guruvāre Bharāṇiyogena Sihaḷagaṇassa upasam-padakammaṃ kāresi. Sādhika-vīsatyādhikā dvisatanāgā ahesuṃ. Dutiyāsālhamāsassa pañcamiyaṃ Guruvārasmiṃ Phussanakkhattayoge Dhammasenārāmamhi viharuṭṭhānaṃ ahosi.

Tato param pana rājā attano dhītuyā paṭibhāgatthāya puññaṃ karonto Dutiyāsālhamāsassa terasamito paṭṭhāya yāva puñṇamiṃ Mahārājagurupamukhe paṇṇarasa-mahāthere nimantetvā dhammaṃ kathāpesi; ekekassa seṭṭhacivarayugena dhammaṃ pūjesi. Tato param Kattikamāse sukkapakkhassa catutthiyaṃ Budhavāre Rattavanārāmamhi akkharamandiraṃ uṭṭhāpesi. Māgasiramāsassa pan' ādibhūte Budhavāre mahābhūmicālo ahosi. Rājā pana attano dhītuyā paṭibhāgatthāya puna puññaṃ karonto tass' eva pakkhassa aṭṭhamito paṭṭhāya yāva puñṇamiyā Sihaḷārāmasmiṃ Mahārājagurupamukhe chabbīsati mahāthere nimantetvā Buddhavaṃsaṃ nāma dhammapariyāyaṃ suṇi. Ekekāya seṭṭha-koseyyasaṅghāṭiyā dhammaṃ pūjesi. Māgasiramāsassa pan' ādibhūte Budhavāre mahābhūmicālo ahosi.

Phussamāsamhi pana rājādhipati Mahābodhārāme uposathāgāramhi anekasakkāra-sammānehi vividha-vicittaratta-niddhantasuvaṇṇakhacite suvaṇṇapāsāde Kambojapaṭimaṃ āropesi. Aṭṭhamito paṭṭhāya yāva puñṇamiyā Mahārājagurupamukhe chattimsa-tipiṭakadharamahāthere nimantetvā Cariyāpiṭakaṃ nāma dhammapariyāyaṃ suṇi; ekekena varacivarayugena pūjesi. Puñṇamiyaṃ yeva rājā Dakkhinārājadūtaṃ pi Haripuñjayamahādhatuṃ vandāpesi. Tam pana divasaṃ yañ ca Arimaddanena raññā attano

mittadhammassa dalhīkaraṇatthāya rājadūtopadūtehi sad-dhiṃ saccavacanam pesitam, tam pi Haripuñjaya mahādhātucetiyapāde nikkhittam, yathā Haṃsāvatiādhipatino rājassa.

Māghamāse terasamiyam Guruvāre Rattavanavihāramhi āgantuka-utthānaparikammaṃ ahosi. Tato pana rājā pañcāsītyādhike atthasata-Sakarāje Ajavassamhi Citramāsassa kālapakkhe catutthiyam Sorivārasmiṃ Jeṭṭhanakkhattayoge Sihaḷaḡaṇassa upasampadakammaṃ anujāni. Tañ ca atthamiyam osānam agamāsi. Cattālīsādhikā dvisatanāgā ahesum. Pañcamiyam Ravivāramhi uttaradisāya balakāyo niyyāsi. Ekādasamiyam Sorivārasmiṃ Sihaḷārāme Khemādhipatino vaṃse jāto Jayagaṇḡā nāma rājaputto saha parivārehi ratanattaya-sammukhaṭṭhāne saccam katvā sapa-thodakam pivi.

Rājā pana attano dhītuyā puññam karonto Āsālhamāsassa terasamiyam Mahārājagurupamukhe atthārassa tipīka-dharamahāthere nimantetvā Sihaḷārāme dhammam kathā-pesi. Tañ ca puñṇamiyam yeva pariyosānam agamāsi. Ekekena ca varakoseyya-dussayugena ekekassa mahāther-assa dhammam pūjesi. Bhadramāsassa dutiyadivase Budhavāre Pubbaphagguṇa - yogasmiṃ majjhantikakāle Rattavanārāmamhi Mahārājaguruno nivāsattthāya vīsativy-āmaparimāṇam mahākuṭṭim utthāpesi.

152. Sori-Rāhu-Gurū Kumbhe, Sukro ṭhāti Kakkātake;
Ravi-Budhā vasum Sihe, Kanye Sasi Tul' Aṅgiro.

153. Vicchike Udayo ṭhāti, utthāpesi mahākuṭṭim
Ajasaradakālamhi, Bhadre dutiyatithiyam.

154. Majjhante (?)¹ Budhavārasmiṃ Pubbaphagguṇiyam
yadā

sāsanam jotayam rājā utthāpesi mahākuṭṭim.

Yā pana ayyakādhirājassa nivāsattthānabhūtā purāṇarā-jakuṭi susaṅkhatā ca, sā rājā Mahārājagurupamukhe dvādasā mahāthere nimantetvā tīṇi divasāni parittam

¹ majjhaṇhe? Cf. majjhantika- at p. 119ff and above.

bhaṇāpetvā mānetvā pūjetvā sakkāraṃ karitvā Migasīramā-sassa kālapakkhe catutthiyaṃ Guruvāramhi Phussanakkhat-tayoge kāhaḷasamaye atisayasirivilāsenā rājakuṭiṃ abhiruhi. Phussamāse terasamiyaṃ Sorivāre Kumbhāmadīpanagare Suvanṇakūṭamhi mahāvihāraṃ utthāpesi. Puṇṇamiyaṃ yeva saparivārassa Devamaṅgalattherassa varadussayuga-samannāgataṃ mahāsamaṇaparikkhāradānaṃ pariccajitvā saṭṭhiparimāṇapakaraṇena tipīṭakena saddhiṃ taṃ Dasalak-khakuṇṇjaranagare narādhipatino pasādajanaṇatthaṃ pesesi.

Māghamāse pana dasamiyaṃ Sukravāre Pupphārāme Pubbārāme ca anagghaparikkhārehi therādhipatino pūjetvā pavesāpesi. Rājā pana Phagguṇamāsassa terasamiyaṃ Budhavāramhi Rattavanamahāvihāre pokkharāṇiṃ khaṇā-pesi. Rājādhipati pana chaasītyādhike atthasata-Sakarāje Māgasīramāse kālapakkhassa ādibhūtaṃ Sukravāre Rājaguruṃ mahākuṭiyaṃ vasāpesi. Sattāsītyādhike atthasata-Sakarāje Kukkuṭavassamhi Visākhamāsassa dvā-dasamiyaṃ Candavāre upasampadakkammaṃ kāresi. Tañ ca puṇṇamiyaṃ parinīṭṭhitam. Jeṭṭhamāse sukkapakkhassa pañcamiyaṃ Sorivāre Rattavanārāme mahāvihāraṃ utthā-pesi. Dutiyāsāḷhamāsassa sukkapakkhe navamiyaṃ Budha-vāre Mahābodhārāmaṃhi uposathāgāre mahācandana-paṭimaṃ pavesāpesi. Narindo ca so tēcattālīsavassāyuko Māghamāse sukkapakkhassa dasamiyaṃ yeva divaṃ agaṇchi.

Tass' eva Narindassa jeṭṭhaputto yuvarājā kālapak-khādīdinamhi rājabhāvaṃ sampatto. So ca tadā ekūnasat-ṭhiadhikeatthasata-Sakarāje Sappavassikoatthavīsavassāyuko ahosi.

155. Saddūlavassiko rājā pitā terasavassiko,
 Sasavasse abhiseko, samatimse labhī sirim.
 Tecattālīsavassāyu Kukkuṭe va divaṅgato.

156. Tass' eva rājino jeṭṭha-yuvarājā samassamo
 atthavīsativassāyu Kukkuṭe alabhī sirim.

So ca rājā dhammīkarājā va. Kukkuṭasakarāje Visākhamāsassa pañcamiyaṃ Rājaguru ca divaṅgato.

Tasmin hi samvacchare rājā attano gurun ānayitvā abhinikkhamanattāhāne Mahābodhārame patiṭṭhāpetvā tamhā Mahāsarabhaṅgatttheraṃ ānayitvā Mahārattavanārāme patiṭṭhāpetvā tassa Saṅgharājā ti paññattiṃ adāsi. Mahādeviyārāme pi Uttaravihāre Mahāsuriyattherassa Mahāsāmī ti nāmaṃ adāsi.

157. Atṭhāsityādhike atṭhasate ca Sakarājake
Kukkure Māghamāsassa Guru-soḷasame dine
Jeṭṭhādhipati rājā so setacchattaṃ pasārayi.

Tasmiṃ Sakarāje atikkante ekūnanavutyādhike atṭhasata-Sakarāje Jeṭṭhādhipati rājā Visākhāmāsassa sukkapakkhe dutiyatithiyā Candavāre Sihaḷagaṇaṃ upasampādesi. Tasmiṃ Kuñjarasakarāje Phussapuṇṇamiyaṃ attano piturājena siñcita-mahāsuvaṇṇapaṭimaṃ nayitvā Haripuñjayanagare mahāvihāramajjhe suvaṇṇapāsādamhi sakala-lokassa puññabījaropaṇatthāya patiṭṭhāpesi.

NIGAMANAGĀTHĀ

158. Maṃrāyarājavamsamhi jāto Bilakabhūpati
“ Siridhammacakkavatti ” sakale iti vissuto.
159. Tassa rājā panattā tu dhammiko Buddhamāmake
narindo so mahīpālo sāsanajotanatthiko
160. Rattavane vihāramhi kāresi kuṭikaṃ subhaṃ;
vasanto yati yo tattha tena raññ’ ūpathambhito
161. Paññā ratanam ass’ eti *Ratanapaññasaññito*
tevīsativasso so antovasse vasaṃ tadā
Jinakālaṃ gaṇetvāna gantham akāsi yaṃ subhaṃ.
162. Kālaṃ Jinassā pi paramparāgataṃ
nānāsu ganthesu virājitaṃ ca
sukhena ñātuṃ kavinā ’vahanto
yasmā tato so *Jinakālamālī*,
163. So ’yaṃ samāsenā gato samattaṃ
anantarāyena yathādhipāyaṃ,
tathā pajānaṃ sukatā ca āsā
niṭṭhaṅgatā tā akhilā va hontu.

164. Samaggarāmā kusale narindā
 sakappajānaṃ vacanaṃ suṇantu.¹
 Vassantu devā dharaṇiṃ 'nukālaṃ,
 'nubhontu sātāṃ akhilā pajāyo.
165. Jinassa kālaṃ vedituṃ samattho
 disvā idaṃ ñāṇagatī sukhena
 Metteyyadhammaṃ pavaraṃ suṇanto
 khippābhiñño h' āyatike bhaveyyaṃ.

Icc evaṃ Satthu parinibbāṇato vassānaṃ saṭṭhiadhike
 dvisahassaparimāṇe, aṭṭhasattatiadhike ca aṭṭhasata-Sakarāje
 Mūsikasaññite samvacchare Jinasāsanassa ciraṭṭhitatthaṃ
 viracito 'yaṃ gantho *Jinakālamālī* nāma paripuṇṇo ti.

Jinakālamālī niṭṭhito.

¹ T. has sakāṃ pajāṃ havacanaṃ nutāntu.

INDEXES

I. INDEX OF PROPER NAMES

(Compiled by I. B. Horner)

Aggidatta brāhmaṇa, 19
 Aggibrahmā rājakumāra, 44
 Aṅgārāma, 12
 Accimā rājā, 21
 Ajapālanigrodha, 29
 Ajātasattu, 40f, 45
 Ajita rājā, 21
 Añjana rājā, 23
 Aññāta-Koṇḍañña, 29, 35
 Aṭṭhakathā, 60; -pāṭha, 97
 Atideva bodhisatta, 6, 12
 Atiguyapura, 76
 Atula bodhisatta, 12, 18
 Atulasaktyādhikaraṇa-mahāsāmin, 96f
 Atthadassī buddha, 15f, 21, 38f
Anattalakkhaṇasutta, 30
 Aniruddha rājā, xiv, 64
 Anupiya ambavana, 28
 Anurādhapura, xiii, 46, 50, 57, 60, 62, 64f, 70
 Anuruddha therā, 40, 42
 Anuruddha rājā, 1. 40; 2. 100f, 110f
 Anulā devī, 47, 50, 59, 61f, 65
 Anusissa kulaputta, 72
 Anotatta, 30
 Anoma nagara, 18
 Anomadassī buddha, 13f, 21, 38f
 Anomā devī, 14
 Anomā nadi, 28
 Anomārāma, 16f
 Aparantaka, 38
Appamādasutta, 47
 Abhaya therā, 123
 Abhaya rājā, 1. 45, 51; 2. 62; 3. 64f; 4. 64
 Abhayagirivihāra, 60
 Abhayanāga rājā, 65
 Abhayaśāra(da) mahāsāmin, 97, 106, 115
Abbidhammapiṭaka, 33
Abbidhammavāṭara, 71
 Amaravati nagara, 10
 Amitā Sihahanussa dhītā, 23
 Amitodana, 23
 Amba damilā, 57
 Ambaramsī rājā, 23
 Ambavanārāma, 85
 Ayojjha pura, 1. xif, 84, 88f, 91, 93, 102; 2. 21, 109
 Ariṭṭha therā, 47, 50, 54
 Ariṭṭha pura, 22

Ariṭṭhavamsa, 54
 Arindama bodhisatta, 18
 Arindama rājā, 21
 Arimaddana¹ pura, xiv, 71, 96, 100f, 110, 125
 Aruṇa rājā, 18
 Aruṇavati nagara, 18
 Allakappa, 37
 Avanti, 37
 Asaṅgagaṅgā, 28
 Asandhimittā, 50
 Asama rājā, 13
 Asamā devī, 13
 Asela rājā, 51, 64
 Asoka mahārājā, 36, 43ff, 79f
 Asoka rājā, 23
 Asokārāma, 1. 44; 2. 99; 3. 124
 Assajī therā, 30
 Assatthārāma, 15
 Ātanna rājā, 81
 Ādarasilā, 109
 Ādicca rājā, 1. 77ff 2. 123; -vamsa, 81
 Āditta rājā, 102
Ādittapariyāya, 31
 Ānanda therā, xiv, 85f
 Ānanda mahātherā, 1. 26, 40, 42, 52, 123; 2. 106
 Ānanda rājā, 9
 Ānanda sissa, xiv, 64
 Āmaṇḍagāmini rājā, 62, 65
 Āyadeva upanikkhitta, 82
 Āraddhabuddhārāma, 110
 Ālavī, 34
 Ālāra Kālāma, 28
 Ālokaleṇa, 61

Iṭṭhiya therā, 46
 Indadevapura, 34
 Indapatta, -pattha, 22, 38
 Indavara rājā, 74f, 77
 Iṇanāga, 62, 65
 Isigillipassa, 35
 Isipātana, 29f, 52
 Uggata rājā, 15
 Uggasena-Nanda, 43
 Uccchitta-Cakkavatti, 76
 Ucchugiri, 82
 Uccchupabbata, 72
 Uttamapañña therā, 98

¹ Pagan in Burma.

Uttara nagara, 11
 Uttara bodhisatta, 15
 Uttara rājā, 11
 Uttarakuru, 30
Uttaravinicchaya, 71
 Uttaravihāra, 128
 Uttarā devi, 11
 Uttarā brahmiṇī, 19
 Uttiya thera, 46
 Uttiya rājā, 51, 64
 Udakkhajotthata rājā, 88
 Udayabhadda rājā, 40f
 Udumbara Mahāsāmi, xiif, 84ff, 119
 Udena rājā, 1. 17; 2. 81
 Uddaka Rāmaputta, 28
 Upacaraka rājā, 21
 Upari-ārāma, 94
 Upasena ācariya, 64
 Upāli thera, 40
 Uposatha rājā, 21
 Ubhaga rājā, 43
 Uruvelakassapa, 30f
 Uruvelā, 28, 30, 32

 Ekapakkha nagara, 22
 Eḷāra rājā, 51, 57, 64

 Okkāka rājā, 23f
 Okkāmmukha rājā, 23

 Kakusandha buddha, 18f, 21, 38f
 Kakkanadī, 83
 Kañcana rājā, 77
 Kaccānā devi, 23
 Kaccaka damiḷa, 57
 Kaṇṇirajāṇutissa rājā, 62, 65
 Kaṇḍulahatthi, 56f
 Kaṇṇakocchi nagara, 22
 Kaṇhā (Vessantarassa dhītā), 24
 Kanaka (Muṭṭasivassa putta), 51
 Kanaka-Nanda, 43
 Kanthaka, 26f
 Ka(m)pila -pura, -vatthu, 21, 23, 25, 32ff, 37
 Kappāsikavanasāṇḍa, 30
 Kambala rājā, 76
 Kambalapasaha rājā, 22
 Kamboja raṭṭha, 88f, 100; rājā, 76
 Kambojā, 77
 Karaṇḍaka nagara, 6
 Kalandhamma rājā, 100
 Kaliṅga raṭṭha, 66
 Kalyāṇa rājā, 21
 Kalyāṇī, xi, 34, 54, 93
 Kālārajanaka rājā, 23
 Kassapa buddha, 6, 18f, 21, 24, 38f
 Kassapa bodhisatta, 15
 Kākavaṇṇatissa rājā, 52ff, 58f

Kārāmacetiya, 34
 Kālinga raṭṭha, 37
 Kālāsoka, 41, 43
 Kālī upāsikā, 29
 Kāludāyin, 32
 Kāva rājā, 81, 84
 Kāsapabbata, 57
 Kāsi raṭṭha, 19
 Kāsika : nagara, 17; rājā, 66
 Kitissirimegha rājā, 65, 69f
 Kittikūṭa, 94
 Kilanā rājā, xii, 84, 89, 91, 102
 Kilamā rājā, 85
 Kukkūṭa pabbata, 52
 Kuḍḍanāga rājā, 63, 65
 Kunarirājan, 73
 Kunarilola, 73
 Kunarisi rājā, 72f
 Kunarisiganāsa rājā, 73
 Kumañña rājā, 75
 Kumāma nagara, 82
 Kumārārāma, 104
 Kumbhāma-āpannatittha, 94
 Kumbhāmadipa nagara, 127
 Kumbhāmadpiārāma, 113, 121
 Kuru raṭṭha, 37
 Kuladeva rājā, 75
 Kusa rājā, 23
 Kusanagara, 81
 Kusāvati nagara, 1. 21; 2. 104.
 Kusiṇārā, 22; Mallā, 36f, 52
 Kūṭakaṇṇatissa rājā, xiv, 62
 Kelāsakūṭa, 54, 56
 Kevaṭṭa-Nanda, 43
 Kesārāma, 16
 Koṇāgamana buddha, 18f, 21, 38f
 Koṇḍañña buddha, 11, 14, 21, 38f
 Korāṇḍavanṇa rājā, 43
 Korabya rājā, 43
 Kolatṭhi (nagara), 22
 Kolīyā, 58f
 Kosambī, 34, 52
 Kosala, 37

 Khagga rājā, 83
 Khattagāma deva, 87
 Kharanadi, 83
 Khallātanāga rājā, 60f, 65
 Khiradhāra rājā, 68
 Khujjasobhita thera¹, 1. 42; 2. 42.
 Khema thera, 66
 Khema nagara, 1. 17; 2. 75
 Khema bodhisatta, 19

¹ The two are probably to be distinguished. See *DPPN*.

- Khema raṭṭha, 96
 Khema rājā, 19
 Khemavati nagara, 19
 Khemārāma, 18f
 Khelāṅga-nagara, -pura, 75, 81ff, 94, 99,
 102f, 106, 109, 111, 114, 116
 Khelāṅga luddaka, 74

 Gaṅgā rājā, 81
 Gajabāhuka-gāmiṇi rājā, 63, 65
 Gandhāra raṭṭha, 2, 37
 Gayāsisa, 31
 Gavaya dūta, 73
 Gāmiṇi devī, 54
 Girinagara, 54
 Girirājavamsa, 54
 Gutta rājā, 76
 Guttika damiḷa, 51, 64
 Guhasiva rājā, 66ff
 Gerim rājā, 81, 83
 Goṭhābhaya rājā, 1, 53 ; 2. 64
 Gotama buddha, 1, 8, 10ff
 Govassika Bilakarājā, 95
 Grāma rājā, 81ff
 Grona rājā, 83

 Ghositārāma, 52
 Ghosuddha nagara, 123

 Cakyea rājā, 80
 Caṅgādhirājā, 117
 Caṇḍaka-Nanda, 43
 Caṭubhāṇavāra, 119
 Canayamāraka damiḷa, 60, 65
 Canda thera, 94f
Candakinnarajātaka, 33
 Candagutta thera, 52
 Candagutta rājā, 43
 Candamukha rājā, 23
 Candamukhasiva rājā, 62, 65
 Candaramsi mahāthera, 106
 Candavati devī, 15
 Candavati nagara, 11, 13
 Candārāma, 11
 Candimā rājā, 23
 Campaka nagara, 13
 Campakavati nagara, 5
 Campā nagara, 22, 37
 Cammadevī, 72ff, 77, 81, 110f
 Caraka rājā, 21
Cariyāpiṭaka, 32, 125
Cariyāpiṭakapaṭṭhakathā, 16
 Cāṇakkha brāhmaṇa, 43
 Cāpālacetiya, 35n
 Cāliyaṇabbata, 34n
 Cittayāna Sāmantarājā, 66
 Cittaramsi rājā, 23
 Culodara nāgarājā, 33
 Cullāṅgaṇapiṭṭhi, 56

 Cūlanāga rājā, 63, 65
 Cūlapinḍapātika-Tissa thera, 55
 Cūlasakarājā, 72
Cūlahatthipadopamasutta, 46
 Cūlābhaya Devānampiyatissa-rañño
 bhātā, 57
 Cūlābhaya rājā, 62, 65
 Cūlāmanicetiya, 98
 Cetiya rājā, 21
 Cetiyaḡiri, 47, 49ff
 Coranāga rājā, 61, 65

 Chatta damiḷa, 57
 Chaddanta dāha, 35
 Channa, 26f
 Chappada ācariya, 96

 Jaṃrāya pura, 81, 84, 89ff, 94, 102, 106,
 109, 116
 Jaṃrāyagga rājā, 103f
 Jaṭila bodhisatta, 14
 Janasandha rājā, 17
 Janasena rājā, 17, 23
 Jambukolapaṭṭana, 50
 Jambudipa, 25, 38, 43f, 48f, 62, 66, 71,
 80, 87
 Jaya-igghaṭṭhāna, 82
 Jayakamsa pura, 114
 Jayagaṅgā rājaputta, 126
 Jayajcha pura, 116
 Jayanāda pura, 88f, 91
 Jayasena thera, 52
 Jayasena nāgarājā, 55
 Jayasena pura, 83, 90, 94f, 106, 108f, 116
 Jarapura, 81
 Jāṅgapura, 106
 Jālīka rājā, 43
 Jālī Vessantarassa putta, 23f
Jinakālamālī, 1, 115, 128f
Jinālaṅkāravāṇaṇā, 71
 Jīlaṅka rājā, 77
 Jivaka rājā, 76
 Juhapabbata, 72, 74
 Jeṭṭhatissa rājā, 64f
 Jeṭṭha rājā, 80
 Jetaavana, 33ff, 52
 Jotipāla thera, xiv, 64
 Jotipāla bodhisatta, 19

 Nāṇabodhi mahāthera, 94, 104, 119
 Nāṇamaṅgala thera, 95f, 104
 Nāṇamaṅgala mahāthera, 106
 Nāṇaramsi mahāthera, 106
 Nāṇavilāsa mahāthera, 106
 Nāṇasiddhi mahāthera, 1. 106 ; 2. 106
 Nāṇālaṅkāra mahāthera, 106
 Nipā rājā, 81f
 Neyyala rājā, 76
 Notta rājā, 81

Thitabuddhamahāvihāra, 86

Takkasilā, 22

Takkāra pura, 110

Taṇhaṅkara buddha, 9, 14, 21

Tapussa-Bhallika, 29, 55

Tapodārāma, 104

Tambapaṇṇidīpa, 46ff, 50, 52, 59

Tambalitti, 49, 69

Taraṅgala rājā, 81

Tākkapura, 83, 90

Tayasīsa pura, 105

Tāmalittiya nagara, 23n

Tālavana mahāvihāra, 103

Tālārāma, 107

Tālissara rājā, 22

Tāvatisabhavana, 33ff, 99

Tidasapura, 37

Tipaṇṇa amacca, rājā, 89f, 102

Tīpīṭakamahāsivatthera, 25

Tīriyavāpidhipati, 111, 114

Tissa buddha, 17, 21, 38f

Tissa rājā, 1. 61 ; 2. 64f (Vohārikatissa);

3. 65 ; 4. 94, 97

Tissa Vihāradeviyā putta, 54

Tissakumāra, 43f

Tissamahāvihāra, 34

Tissā devī, 50

Tissārāma, 56

Tusita -kāya, 26; -devatā, 25; -pura,

6; -bhavana, 24f, 59

Trābaka rājā, 76

Trejanāma rājā, 81

Tvāṇṇa rājā, 80

Thūpavaṃsa, x

Thūpārāma, 34, 36, 49

Thūlatthana rājā, 60, 65

Dakkhiṇā devī, 71

Daṇḍapāṇi, 23

Dadarapura, 81, 94f

Dantakumāra, 68

Dantageha, 62

Dantadbātīvaṃsa, 71

Dantapura nagara, 66, 68

Damīla, 57, 61, 65

Dala rājā, 75

Dalesāpa sara, 102

Dasaratha rājā, 23

Dasalakkhakuṇṇara nagara, 127

Dasasiddhaka-Nanda, 43

Dahārāma, 120

Dāthiya damīla, 60, 65

Dārukḅbandhopamaṣutta, 109

Dārubbhatikatissa, 61, 65

Ditta rājā, 77

Divāṅkara rājā, 22

Disampati rājā, 23

Dighavāpi, 56

Dighavāpicetiya, 34

Dighāyvisārāma, 120f

Dipaṅkara buddha, 5f, 9f, 20f, 24, 38f

Dipaṅkara mahāthera, 106

Duṭṭhagāmiṇi,¹ xiii, 54, 56ff, 62, 64

Duppasaha rājā, 21

Dussārāma, 18

Deyyāmacca, 81

Devacūla mahāthera, 106

Devatalāka, 77

Devadatta, 23f

Devadaha nagara, 23

Devadaha rājā, 23

Devapabbata, 98

Devamaṅgala thera, 127

Devaratṭha, 37

Devānampiyatissa, 45f, 49ff, 53, 58, 64

Doṇa brāhmaṇa, 37

Dhajapariveṇa, 58

Dhañṇavati nagara, 7f, 14

Dhana-Nanda, 43

Dhanavati devī, 9

Dhanavati brāhmaṇi, 19

Dhammagutta rājā, 22

Dhammacakkapavattana, 29, 116

Dhammacāri upajjhāya, xi, 93

Dhammadassi buddha, 15f, 21, 38f

Dhammadinna mahāthera, 94, 103

Dhammarakkhita thera, 99

Dhammarakkhita mahāthera, 94

Dhammaratana mahāthera, 94

Dhammarājā rājā, xiif, 84ff, 88f

Dhammavaṃsa mahāthera, 106

Dhammasaṇṭhira mahāthera, 104

Dhammasena rājā, 23

Dhammasenāpati thera, 123f

Dhammasenāpati-Kulavaṃsa

mahāthera, 94

Dhammasenārāma, 125

Dhammārāma, 13f

Dhammikapabbata, 10

Dhammika rājā, 80

Dhuva rājā, 76

Dhotodana, 23

Najjotthara rājā, 83

Nanda thera, 52

Nandakumāra, 33

Nandapura, 97

Nandā therī, 41

Nandā, nava, 43

Nandāpokkharāṇi, 67

Nandārāma, 1. 10, 14, 17; 2. 114

Nandivaddhana rājā, 43

¹ Often spelt -gāmini in *Jkm*.

Nabbisipura, vii, x, xii, 82, 84ff, 89ff,
95, 98, 102ff, 106ff, 112ff, 119ff, 124
Naradeva rājā, 22
Narapati rājā, 123
Narāsīhagāthā, 33
Narinda rājā, 127
Nāgadāsaka rājā, 40f
Nāgadīpa, 33
Nāgadeva rājā, 22
Nāgapura, 37
Nāgamahācetiya, 34
Nāgasena therā, 62, 99
Nāgasena rājā, 23
Nādanagara, 88
Nānnadi, 87
Nāyanagara, 83, 114
Nārada buddha, 13f, 21, 38f
Nārada mahātherā, 104
Nāradaḍḍaka, 31
Nārāyana, 67
Nālā, Nālaka gāma, 34f
Nālaka therā, 30
Nālikeraṇṇagatittha, 94
Nāvīkadamiḷa, 51
Nigaṇṭha, 66f
Nigrodha therā, 43
Nigrodhārāma, 32
Nipura rājā, 23
Nimi rājā, 23
Nīliya brāhmaṇa, 61f, 65
Neraṇṇarā, 28, 30
Neru rājā, 21
Noka rājā, 75

Pacchima-Dīpaṅkara bodhisatta, 5
Pacchima-Dīpaṅkara mahātherā, 5
Pajāpati, 23f
Pājota nagara, 57
Pañcamata rājā, 43
Paṇḍarapabbata, 4
Paṇḍavapabbata, 28
Paṇḍu rājā, 66ff
Paṇḍukābhaya rājā, 45, 64
Paṇḍuvāsudeva rājā, 45, 64
Paṇḍuhāra nāgarājā, 69
Patāpa rājā, 21
Paduma buddha, 13, 21, 38f
Paduma rājā, 75
Padumā devī, 17
Padumārāma, 124
Padumuttara buddha, 5f, 14, 21, 38f
Panayamāraka damiḷa, 60n
Panāda rājā, 21
Pabbata bodhisatta, 19
Pabbatārāma, 19
Pabbhāvati devī, 15, 18
Pamitā Sihahanussa dhītā, 23
Parama rājā, xi, 93

Parākramabāhu VI, xii
Pallaṅkadīpaka, 90f, 94f, 104, 108
Pasenadi Kosala, 123
Pāṭaliputta, 37, 41, 43f, 47, 49, 66, 68
Pādepa mahāmacca, 124
Pānāmanadi, 85
Pārileyyaka, 34
Pālarājā, 88
Pāliyaṇṇapabbata, 34
Pāvālacetiya, 35
Pāvceyyakā therā, 42 ; Mallā, 37
Pāsāṇaka, 37
Piṭakattaya, 60, 72, 106, 115
Piyadassī buddha, 15f, 21, 38f
Piliyamāraka damiḷa, 60, 65
Puṇṇagāma nagara, 64
Puṇṇagāma rājā, 76
Putri mahāmacca, 77
Puthuvimāla devaputta, 34
Pupphapura, 41ff
Pupphavatī nagara, 9, 99
Pupphavatī rājā, 18
Pupphavāsigaṇa, 108
Pupphārāma, 91, 104f, 120, 127
Pubbārāma, 1, 35 ; 2, 104, 119, 123f, 127
Puracchanna vihāra, 92
Purachādāna rājā, 82
Purāṇa-Dīpaṅkara, 5
Purāṇa-Saykamuni, 5, 7ff
Purindada rājā, 22
Pulahattha damiḷa, 60, 65

Phussa buddha, 17, 21, 38f

Bantoṇṇa rājā, 81
Bandhuta rājā, 77
Bandhuma rājā, 100
Bandhumatī devī, 18
Bandhumatī nagara, 18
Bandhumā rājā, 18
Baladatta rājā, 22
Balanagara, 84
Balima nagara, 123
Balūnāma gāma, 123f
Bārāṇasī, 3, 19, 21, 23, 32, 52, 78
Bālatalāka, 77
Bālisideva rājaputta, 94
Bāhiya damiḷa, 60, 65
Bīṅganadī, 73, 76, 82, 94f, 97
Bīṅgapura, 82f
Bīṅgaratṭha, 82f
Bīṅgasenā, 122
Bīṇḍusāra, 43
Bimbisāra, 28, 31, 39, 41
Bilakapanattādhirājā, vii, 104ff, 107ff,
111ff, 118, 124
Bilakarāja, 102f, 105, 128 ; Govassika,
Siridhamma, 95

Bilaṅka Milakkharājā, 74
 Biḷārathā rājā, 23
 Buddhaghosa ācariya, 71
Buddhaghosācariyanidāna, 71
 Buddhajaṭila kulaputta, 72, 74
 Buddhadatta ācariya, 71
 Buddhamāma amacca, 66
 Buddharakkhita thera, 123
 Buddharakkhita bhikkhu, 71
Buddhavaṃsa, 32, 115, 121, 125
Buddhavaṃsaṭṭhakathā, 16, 71
 Buddhasāgara thera, xii, 93, 114
 Buddhādicca mahāthera, 106
 Buyāva raṭṭha, 124
 Beluvagāma, 35
 Bodhārāmādhīpati mahāthera, 106, 108
Bodhivaṃsa, x, 71; -*ṭīkā*, 71
 Byāva nagara, 106
 Brahma thera, xi, 93
 Brahmadeya mahāmacca, 89
 Brahmaṭā rājā, 76
 Brahmadata brāhmaṇa, 19
 Brahmadata mahāthera, 106
 Brahmadata rājā, 1. 22; 2. 66.
 Brahmadeva buddha, 5f
 Brahmadeva rājā, 22
 Brahmā deva, 66
 Brahmā Sahampati, 30

 Bhagīratha rājā, 21
 Bhaggā, 34
 Bhaṇḍāgarika-Saṅghāmacca, 59
 Bhaddakaccānā, 23f, 27; *see also*
 Rāhulamātā
 Bhaddavaggiya, tiṃsa, 30
 Bhaddasāla thera, 46
 Bhaddasena Kālāsokaputta, 43
 Bhaddasena thera, 52
 Bhaddiya thera, 29
 Bharata rājā, 21
 Bharatha rājā, 23
 Bhāṭikatissa rājā, 63, 65
 Bhāṭikābhaya rājā, 62, 65
 Bhīmsakalāvana, 34
 Bhūtapāla-Nanda, 43
 Bhūmindaranāga-vimāna, 55;
 -bhavana, 55
 Bhesakalāvana, 34n

 Maṃrāya rājā, 81f, 84, 128
 Makulapabbata, 33
 Makhādeva rājā, 23
 Magadha, 4
 Maṅkara, 43
 Maṅgala buddha, 11, 14, 21, 38f
 Maṅgala bodhisatta, 17
Maṅgalaparittā, 116, 121
 Majjhimaṇḍesa, 25

Mañjerika nāgabhavana, 59
 Mañi-akkhika nāgarājā, 34
 Maṇikāradevapura, 34
 Maṭṭābhaya (Muṭasivassa putta), 51
 Maddidevī, 24
 Madhura nagara, 22
Madhurattavilāsini, 71
 Manohāra rājā, 110
 Mandhātā rājā, 21
 Maricacetiya, 34
 Maricavaṭṭivihāra, 57
 Malaya desa, 56, 60f
 Malittiya nagara, 23
 Mallā, 37
 Masakkasāra, 98
 Mahantayasa rājā, 75, 111
 Mahallakānāga rājā, 63, 65
 Mahā-aritṭhavamsa, 54
 Mahā-āloka bhikkhu, 95
 Mahā-uttamapañña thera, xi, 93
 Mahākassapa thera, 40, 52
 Mahākāla upāsaka, 52f
 Mahākāla nāgarājā, 59
 Mahākusa rājā, 23
 Mahāgaṅgā, 41, 52
 Mahāgāma, xiii, 52f, 56
 Mahāghosa devapura, 34
 Mahācūlika rājā, 61f, 65
 Mahācetiya, 36, 58f
 Mahācetiya-rāma, 119
 Mahāñāṇamaṅgala thera, x, 92
 Mahāñāṇavisuddhi (-ñāṇasiddha) thera,
 x, 92
 Mahāthūpa, 34, 58f
 Mahādeva thera, 52f
 Mahādeviyārāma, 128
 Mahādhammagambhīra thera, x, xii, 92f
 Mahādhatucetiya, 92, 95f
 Mahānagara, 101f, 110
 Mahānagarissara rājā, 110f
 Mahānadi, 68, 89
 Mahānāga uparājā, 52f
 Mahānāga (Muṭasivassa putta), 51
 Mahānāga rājā, 1. 55f; 2. 62, 65
 Mahānāgavanuyyāna, 49, 57
 Mahānāma thera, 29
 Mahānārada thera, 97
Mahānādesaṭṭhakathā, 64
 Mahāneru rājā, 21
 Mahāpatāpa rājā, 21
 Mahāpanāda rājā, 21
 Mahābalacetiya, 77
 Mahābuddharūpavīhāra, 91
 Mahābuddhasāgara thera, x, xii, 92
 Mahābodhārāma, vii, 98, 103, 105f, 108,
 112ff, 118, 125, 127f
 Mahābodhārāmādhīpati mahāthera, 115
 Mahābrahmā rājā, 84, 89ff, 102

Mahāmaṅgala therā¹, 94
 Mahāmaṅgala bhikkhu¹, 95
Mahāmaṅgalaparittā, 118
 Mahāmāyā; *see* Māyā
 Mahāmucala rājā, 21
 Mahāmeghavanuyyāna, 47, 50
 Mahāmeghiya therā, 97
 Mahāmedhaṅkara therā, x, xii, 92
 Mahāyasa rājā, 74f
 Mahāratanākāra therā, x, 92
 Mahārattavanārāma, 85, 97, 109, 115, 128
 Mahārājaguru therā, 122, 125ff
Mahāvamsa, x, xiii, 58
 Mahāvana, 41f, 52
 Mahāvālukagaṅgā, 53, 55f
 Mahāvikkamabāhu therā, xi, 93
 Mahāvihāra, 41, 119
 Mahāsaṅgharakkhita therā, 52
 Mahās(at)thānatittha, 95, 111
Mahāsamayāsutta, 116
 Mahāsammata rājā, 21, 24
 Mahāsarabhaṅga therā, 128
 Mahāsāgala therā, 55
 Mahāsāmi, 101; *see* Udumbara
 Mahāsāriputta therā, x, 92
 Mahāsīlavamsa therā, x, 92
 Mahāsiva (Muṭṭasīvassa putta), 51
 Mahāsudassana rājā, 21
 Mahāsuriya bhikkhu, 95, 128¹
 Mahāsena devaputta, 34
 Mahāsena rājā, 64ff, 68ff
 Mahinda, 44, 46ff, 54f, 58, 71
 Mahinda devaputta, 34
 Mahinda rājā, 22
 Mahiyaṅgaṇa, 30, 57
 Mahodara nāgarājā, 33
 Māgadha-bhāsā, 71
 Māyā, 23ff
 Māra, 27f
 Māraviṇṇayamahābodhi, 98
 Migasaṅgara nagara, 72f
 Migācīravanuyyāna, 8
 Miguppatti, 72
 Mithilā, 21ff, 38
 Mūlinda rājā, 62, 99
Mūlindapañha, xiv, 62
 Miliyamāraka damiḷa, 60n
 Missakapabbata, 46
 Mukasa rājā, 76
 Mucala rājā, 21
 Mucalinda rājā, 21
 Muṭṭasiva rājā, 45f, 51, 64
 Muṇḍaka rājā, 40

Muddikanetra rājā, 123
 Mekhalā nagara, 9, 12
 Meghagirimahāvihāra, 70
 Meghavanṇābhaya rājā, 65
 Metteyya buddha, 129
 Metteyya bodhisatta, 4, 6, 18, 21, 59
 Medhaṅkara buddha, 9, 21
 Medhaṅkara mahātherā, 95f
 Medhārāma, 15
 Moggallāna, 31, 35
 Moggaliputta-Tissattherā, 44
Moneyyapaṭipadā, 30
 Moriyā, 37, 43
 Moḷi upāsaka, 124
 Yaññadatta brahmaṇa, 19
 Yaṭṭalatiṣṭha, xiii
 Yasa Kākaṇḍakaputta, 41f
 Yasa therā, 30
 Yasavatī devī, 18
 Yasavanta rājā, 13
 Yasodharā devī, 9, 13, 23
 Yaṅgapura, 81
 Yāpāpattana, xi, 93
 Yugandhara, 33
 Yuddhasaṅṭhira rājā, 124
 Yonaraṭṭha, 81ff, 91, 94
 Raṭṭhapāla-Nanda, 43
 Ratanapañña (*author*), vii, 128
 Ratanapañña mahātherā, 1. 106; 2. 106
 Rattavanāvihāra, vii, xii, 94, 97, 112f, 115, 120ff, 125ff
 Rattavanādhīpati, 116
 Ratha rājā, 80
 'Radārājā', 87
 Rannapura, 73
 Rammāna-deśa(ka), -vāsino, xiii, 84f, 93, 109f
 Rammavati nagara, 10ff
 Rājākūṭa, 99
 Rājagaha, 21f, 28, 31f, 34f, 37, 40, 52
 Rājāyatana, 29
 Rāma deva, 87
 Rāma rājā, 1. 23; 2. 88
 Rāmagāma, 37f, 59
 Rāmaññanagara, 73
 Rāmādhīpati Āyojjharājā, 88f
 Rāyā devī, 92
 Rāhula, 24, 27, 33, 35
 Rāhulamātā, 26f, 33; *see also*
 Bhaddakaccāna
 Ruci rājā, 21
 Rudanta rājā, 75
 Rūpasārī, 35
 Reṇu rājā, 23
 Revata therā, 42
 Revata buddha, 11f, 21, 38f
 Roca rājā, 82, 87f

¹ These may not be the same theras.

Roja nagara, 22
Roja rājā, 21
Rohaṇa janapada, xiii, 52f, 56, 71
Rohiṇī nadi, 72, 98

Lakkhaṇa deva, 87
Lakkhapurāgama rājā, 91f, 98, 102
Lakkhapurāgamārāma, 122
Lakkhundriya Milakkharājā, 75
Laṅkā, Laṅkāḍīpa, xiff, 30, 36, 45ff, 57, 61, 64ff, 68ff, 84, 86f, 91ff, 98, 100, 117
Laṅkāṭissa rājā, 1. 53 ; 2. 62, 65
Laṅkāpaṭṭana, 69
Laṅkārajaparamparā, 61ff
Laṅkāvihāra, xiii, 53
Laṅkissara rājā, 100
Laṅjatissaka rājā, 60, 65
Laṭṭhivanuyyāna, 31
Lamakkārāma, 110
Lambakaṇṇā, 62, 64f
Laḷāḍadhātuvamsa, x
Lavapura,¹ 72f, 76f, 110
Lāvacaṅga rājā, 81
Lideyya rājā, 85, 88
Luddapabbata, 74
Lohapāsāda, 58

Vaṅkanadi, 72, 74, 94, 111
Vaṅkanāsikatissa rājā, 63, 65
Vaṅgakhara pura, 116
Vacyañjavīhayatittha, 94
Vajirapaṇṇa mahāthera, 106
Vajirapākāra nagara, 88ff, 102
Vajirā(vatī) nagara, 22, 37
Vajji, 41f
Vattaka dāmiḷa, 61
Vattagāmiṇi rājā, 60f, 65
Vattiteja mahāmacca, 88f
Vanaratana Mahāsāmi, xif, 93
Vappa therā, 29
Varakalyāna rājā, 21
Varamandhātā rājā, 21
Vararoja rājā, 21
Varāhanāmasoṇḍimattthaka, 52f, 55ff
Vasabha rājā, 62, 65
Vassakāra (mahāmatta), 41
Vālikārāma, 42
Vāsabhagāmiḷa therā, 42
Vāsava, 98
Vāsudeva isi, 72ff
Vāsudeva rājā, 76
Vijayakumāra (Sihabāhussa putta) rājā, 36, 45, 65
Vijayavihāra, 124

Vijitanagara, 57
Vijitasena rājā, 23
Vijitāvi bodhisatta, 11, 17
Vijeta : janapada, nagara, raṭṭha, 123
Vijevagiri, 123
Viñjhātavi, 49
Vidūdabha, 123
Videha, 38
Vinayagaṇṭhīpada, xiv, 64
Vinayapīṭaka, 50, 64, 72, 106
Vinayavinicchaya, 71
Vipassi buddha, 18, 21, 38f
Vipula rājā, 12
Vipulā devi, 12
Vilārata, 23n
Visākhā brāhmaṇi, 19
Visāṇaka-Nanda, 43
Vissakamma therā, 99f
Vihāradevi, 54f, 59
Vihāsaya rājā, 23
Virasumcna, 116
Vethadīpaka, 37
Vedisakapabbata, 46
Vepullapabbata, 99
Vebhāra nagara, 17
Vebhāra pabbata, 40
Verañjā, 34
Veluvana, 31ff, 35, 52
Veluvanavihāra, 121
Veluvanta therā, 104
Vesāli, 33, 35, 37, 41f, 52
Vessantara rājā, 23f
Vessantarajātaka, 32, 120
Vessabhuyyāna, 11
Vessabhū buddha, 18, 21, 38f
Vyaggbhījātaka, ix

Saṃsāra rājā, 75
Saka (rājā), 72, 81ff, 87, 91, 93f, 96ff, 104f, 108f
Sakka devarājā, 24, 29f, 36, 46, 48f, 58, 99f
Sakka bodhisatta, 16
Sakkodana, 23
Saṅkassanagara, 34
Saṅkhepavannanā, 96
Saṅghatissa rājā, 64f
Saṅghamittā, 44, 47, 49ff
Sajjanālaya¹ pura, xii, 85, 88, 93
Saṅjaya rājā, 1. 23 ; 2. 43
Saṅghiragāma, 107
Sattutāpanarādhipa rājā, 3
Saddhammakovida therā, xii, 93
Saddhammajoti therā, 120
Saddhammapajjotikā, 64

¹ Modern Lopburi.

¹ Sri Sachanalai (Sawank' alok).

Saddhammaramsi mahāthera, 106
Saddhammasaṅgaha, vii
 Saddhammasaṅghira mahāthera, 112
 Saddhātissa therā, 86
 Saddhātissa rājā, 59f, 64
 Sappavassika Tissarājā, 92
 Sappālanagara, 75f
 Sabbakāmi therā, 42
 Sabbāṇṇa rājā, 43
 Sabbasiddhi rājā, 80
 Samaṇkara rājā, 23
Samacittasutta, 46
 Samatha rājā, 23
 Samantakūṭa, xi; *see also* Sumanakūṭa
 Samuddadatta rājā, 22
 Sambala therā, 46
 Sambhūta Sāṇavāsika, 42
 Saraṇa nagara, 16
 Saraṇa rājā, 16
 Saraṇaṇkara buddha, 9, 21
 Sarabhaṅga mahāthera, 106
 Sarabhū therā, 57
 Sahagotta senāpati, 103
 Sahassaramsi mahāthera, 106
 Sāgara rājā, 16, 21
 Sāgaradeva rājā, 21f
 Sāgalā, 62
 Sādhina rājā, 22
 Sāranadi, 72, 74, 92
Sārasaṅgaha, 61
 Sāriputta, 31f, 35, 57
 Sāladdiya gāma, 4
 Sālārūpa devaputta, 34
 Sālī kumāra, 59
 Sālha therā, 42
 Sāvattī, 33, 35, 52, 123
Sāsanavaṃsa, vii
 Sikkhi buddha, 18, 21, 38f, 109ff
 Singhivijaya rājā, 71
 Siddhattha (Gotama), 5, 24, 27, 39
 Siddhattha buddha, 17, 21, 38f
 Sineru, 33, 69
 Sirigutta bodhisatta, 6
 Sirigutta sūramacca, 77
 Siritibhuvanādicca rājā, 71
 Siridhamma nagara,¹ 76, 87f, 91
 Siridhammarājā, 87f
 Siridhammakitti rājā, 100
 Siridhammacakkavatti-Bilakarājā, 94ff,
 103, 115, 128
 Sirināga rājā, 1. 65; 2. 64f
 Sirināgacora rājā, 63
 Siripabbata, 85
 Siribhūmagāma, 113

Sirimati nagara, 3
 Sirimā devī, 12, 17
 Siripuṇṇa rājā, 81
 Siribhūmagāma, 119
 Sīriyasavati devī, 104, 111, 114
 Sirisaṅghabodhi rājā, 64f
 Sirisaddhammacakkavatti-
 Bilakabaddhasimā, 114, 116, 119
 Silavyaha, 37
 Siva deva, 66
 Sivi rājā, 22, 23
 Sivivāhana rājā, 23
 Silavaṃsa therā, 95
 Silavilāsa mahāthera, 106
 Silavisuddhi mahāthera, xi, 93
 Silārāma, 15
 Siva therā, 1. 55; 2. 123
 Siva rājā, 54f
 Sivadovārika, 61, 65
 Sivali devī, 62, 65
 Siha(la)gotta senāpati, 98
 Sihabāhu, 36, 45
 Sihaḷadipa, 86f, 93, 97
 Sihaḷa : -gaṇa, 121f; -gottamahāsenā-
 pati, 98; -paṭimā, 86ff, 102, 120;
 -bhāsa, 71; -bhikkhū, 98; -rājā,
 86ff, 93; -vaṃsikā, 108; -saṅgha,
 107f, 119f; -sāsana, 91ff, 112ff
 Sihaḷārāma, 119, 125f
 Sihassara rājā, 23
 Sihahanu, 23
 Sihārāma, 12
 Sukkadanta kulaputta, 72f
 Sukhodana, 23
 Sukhodaya pura,¹ xiif, 84ff, 91, 93
 Sugandha mahāthera, 89f
 Sujāta buddha, 15f, 21, 38f
 Sujāta bodhisatta, 12, 17
 Sujāta rājā, 23
 Sujātā, 28
 Sujātā devī, 11, 14
 Sudatta rājā, 12, 15
 Sudattā devī, 15
 Sudassana pāsāda, 16
 Sudassana pura, 14f
 Sudassana bodhisatta, 18
 Sudassana rājā, 21
 Sudassanā devī, 16
 Sudinna rājā, 22
 Sudeva rājā, 10, 14
 Suddhodana, 23ff, 32f
 Sudhaṇṇa nagara, 15
 Sudhaṇṇavati nagara, 12
 Sudhamma rājā, 12

¹ According to R. le May, *Buddhist Art in Siam*, 1938, p. 89, this is Ligor in the Malay Peninsula.

¹ Capital of the Thai Kingdom in 13th-14th century A.C.

Sudhammanagara, 1. 12 ; 2. 76, 110
 Sudhammā devī, 1. 12 ; 2. 43 ; 3. 110
 Sudhammārāma, 114
 Sunanda rājā, 1. 11 ; 2. 14 ; 3. 66
 Sunandā devī, 9, 16
 Sunidha (mahāmatta), 41
 Suppabuddha Sakka, 23f
 Suphassā devī, 17
 Subrahmā kulaputta, isi, 72, 74f, 111
 Subha rājā, 62, 65
 Subhadda buddhapabbajita, 40
 Subhadda mālākāra, 67
 Subhaddakaccānā ; see Bhadda-
 Subhappabbata, 72, 74
 Sumaṅgala nagara, 15
 Sumaṅgala mahāthera, 106
 Sumaṅgala rājā, 9
 Sumana therā, 1. 42 ; 2. xiif, 84ff, 91
 Sumana devarājā, 87
 Sumana nāgarājā, 34
 Sumana buddha, 11f, 21, 38f
 Sumana bodhisatta, 12
 Sumana sāmaṇera, 48
 Sumanakūṭa, 34, 93 ; see also
 Samantakūṭa
 Sumittārāma, 18
 Sumedha buddha, 15, 21, 38f
 Sumedha bodhisatta, 10
 Sumedha rājā, 9
 Sumedhā devī, 10
 Surapatibha vana, 117
 Surālayādhipati, 116
 Suriya mahāthera, 106
 Suruci bodhisatta, 11
 Suruci rājā, 21
 Suvaṇṇakūṭa, 127
 Suvaṇṇacetiya, 80
 Suvaṇṇabhūmi,¹ 2, 88f, 123
 Suvaṇṇamālī Mahāthūpa, 59
 Suvaṇṇasāma rājā, 123
 Suvaṇṇamacca, 103
 Suvipulla nagara, 9
 Susima bodhisatta, 16
 Susunāga rājā, 41
 Sūra mahāmacca, 94
 Sūratissa rājā, 51
 Sūrasīha mahāthera, 95, 104
 Setakūtārāma, 109, 111
 Setavyauyyāna, 19
 Setavyā nagara, 19
 Scna damīla, 51, 64
 Scnabhū rājā, 83

Senāya mahāmatta, 95
 Senārāma, 17
 Seru rājā, 54
 Serunagara, 54f
 Serunāma rahada, 52f, 55f
 Sela rājā, 1. 76 ; 2. 77
 Soṇa nagara, 55
 Soṇuttara sāmaṇera, 58f
 Soṇṇamañjūsaka rājā, 75
 Sotthiya tiṇahāraka, 28
 Sobhaṇa nagara, 16
 Sobhavati nagara, 19
 Sobhita buddha, 11f, 21, 38f
 Soma therā, xi, 93
 Somacitta therā, 96
 Somadevī, 54
 Somanagara, 54f
 Syāma-desa, -vaṃsa, 72, 84f, 87, 100,
 103, 123
 Hamsavati nagara, 14
 Hamsasandesa, xii
 Hamsāvatipura,¹ 76, 126
 Hatthālhaka upassaya, 51
 Hatthideva rājā, 22
 Hatthipura, 22
 Hatthottha janapada, 52
 Haripuñjaya pura,² 72ff, 82f, 86, 91f,
 94, 104, 106f, 110f, 115f, 121f, 125f,
 128
 Haripuñjayatittha, 94
 Haripyava rājā, 84
 Harisvana rājā (?), 83
 Haliddivalli nagara, 72
 Himavanta, 4, 10, 30, 78
 Hemajāla Guhasivassa dhītā, 68
 Hrayū rājā, 84
 Hvāma rājā, 81

¹ Present Pegu.

¹ For a discussion on this name, see N. Ray, *Theravāda Buddhism in Burma*, 1946, p. 2ff.

² The modern Lamphoon in N Thailand. See R. le May, *Buddhist Art in Siam*, 1938.

II. GENERAL INDEX TO THE PALI TEXT

(Compiled by N. A. Jayawickrama)

amsu, *nāṇa*, 1, dhammavara, 1
amsumāli, 1
akālamegha, 49
akkhaka, *dvi*, 37, dakkhiṇa, 48f
akkhakadhātāgamanakāla, 49
akkharam sodhāpeti, 115
akkharaḥpaveṇi, Laṅkādiḥpe, 93
akkharaḥpitaḥkamandira, 109
akkharamandira, 104, 115
akkharamandiraḥpitaḥka, 121
akhila, 117
agāra, *off et passim*
agāravāsa, 39
aggamahesi, 50, 54, 59, 71, 73, -tṭhāna, 50
aggasāvaka, 35, -tṭhāna, 31
aggāsālha, *see* nakkhatta
aggisālā, 30
aggupaṭṭhāka, 59
aggupaṭṭhāyikā, 59
aṅkura, 48
aṅkusa, 17
aṅga, 8, 10, aṭṭha, 20, uposatha, 26
aṅgārathūpa, 37
aṅgāraka, *see* graha
aṅgārārāsi, 67
aṅgāravāra, *see* vāra
aṅguliviniggataḥkhira, 72
acalappasanna, 44
acchariya, 67, 85ff, 89, 96, 98, 102
aṅjali, 79
aṭṭhakathā, 60, sa- 61
aṭṭhakathāpāṭha, 97
aṭṭhasandhika, 105
aḍḍharattisaṁmaya, 27
aḍḍhuddha, 31
atidūrenidāna, 10
atulyamuṇḍjavanta, 116
attattha, 95
attabhāva, anantara, 25
attādhinabhūta, 106, 108, 120, -divasa, 113
ataraḥja, 24, 75, 84, 91, 95, 100, 104, 110
atthadhammānusāsaka, 19
attharaṇa, 37
adittṭhasahāyaka, 45, 66
addhāna, 38, -vemattatā, 38
adhammikabhāva, 42
adhikaraṇa, 42
adhikaraṇi, 67
adhikāra, 6f, 9f, 20
adhiṭṭhāti, 36f
adhiṭṭhāna, 36, 88

anabhisitta, 43, 45
anāmantita, 31
anāsava, 41f
aniccatā, 45, 51, 75, 80, 82, 94
anibaddhāvāsa, 35
animisa, 29
aniyāmita, 31
anuggaha, 34f
anuññāta, 85, 123n
anupādisesa, 36
anumaṇḍapa, 116
anumati, 115
anumodanā, 118
anurādha, *see* nakkhatta
anussava, 29
anuha, 86
antarakappa, 16
antarāya, 7, 63, 99
antarāla, 87, 90, 94, 98, 103, 112, 121
antevāsika, 57
antonagara, 90
antovassa, 47, 51, 128
apagatasatṭhusāsana, 42
aparihinajjhāna, 10f
appāyukakāla, 39
appasanna, 81
abalatulaka, 118
abbhanumodanā, 117
abhiññā, pañca, 11, -pādaka, 59, -bala, 10, 72, *ifc* 129
abhidhamma, 33, 71
abhinikkhamanaṭṭhāna, 128
abhinihāra, 20, *ifc* kata- *etc.* 20, 24, 38
abhisanda, *ifc* 1
abhisinācāti, 41, 43, 73ff, 85, 87, 96, 116, 122
abhisinācana, 122
abhisitta, 45
abhiseka, 43f, 48, 56, 90, -pāsāda, 96, -pūjā, 48, -odaka, 116, -opakaraṇa, 45, *ifc* 23, 39, 44ff, 51, 58, 66, 69, 75, 77, 80, 84, 90, 95, 104
abhisamaya, 29
abhisambujjhati, 39
amacca, 32, 41, 45, 47, 54, 64, 66f, 75, 78, 86, 89, 105, -dūta, 89
amata, 34, -pada, 25
amara, *ifc* 1
ambapala, 31
ambavana, 28
ayuganāma, 117
ayyaka, 48, 105, 115, -adhirāja, 126, -rāja, 58, 107, 113, 122
araṇi, 38
arahatta, 30ff, 47, 50
arahanta, 6, 30f, 47, 61, ekasatṭhi, 30, dvāsattṭhi, 47, satṭhi, 30, sahassa, 31
ariyasaṅgha, 47

alaṅkibhūta, 117
 alajji, 41
 avippakīṇṇa, 37
 avīci, 20
 asaṅkhārika, 25
 asaṅkheyya, 1, 7ff, *et passim*,
 nava, 7ff, satta, 6;
 usabha, 7f,
 usabhakkhandha, 7f,
 khandhuttara, 7,
 jaya, 9, 113,
 dharāṇi, 6,
 nanda, 6,
 paṭhavi, 6,
 paduma, 7f,
 puṇḍarika, 6f,
 bhāsa, 9, 11,
 maṇibhadra, 7f,
 maṇḍa, 6,
 ratana, 7,
 ruci, 9, 14,
 rohiṇi, 50, 55,
 sabbaphāla, 7, 9,
 sabbaphulla, 7f,
 sabbaratana, 8,
 sāgara, 6,
 sunanda, 6,
 sela, 9, 11
 asaṇṇa, 20
 asuṇṇakappa, 20
 asadisasaṇṇa, 117
 asurinda (rāhu), *see* graha
 asvini, *see* nakkhatta
 assa, 18, -yāna, *see* yāna, -rāja, 27,
 -vāladhi, 27
 assatthaduma, 28
 assaddha, 81
 assamabyā (*instr.*?), 117
 assayuja, *see* nakkhatta, māsa
 ahivātakaroga, 76

 ācariya, 96, 'upajjhāya, 93, 96
 ājaṇṇaratha, 13, 18f
 ājāncyaya, 100f
 āṇatti, 46f
 āṇākkiccadhipati, 103
 āṇācakka, 42
 āṇāpāna, 27, -catutthajjhāna, 28
 āṇārattā, 94
 ādara, 70, *ifc*, sa-, 118
 ādicandodaya, 45
 ādicca, 113
 ādiccavāra, *see* vāra
 ādirājā, 45, 81
 ādeyyavāca,
 ānantarika, 20
 ānisamsa, 20
 ānupubbikathā, 66, 123

ānubhāva, 69, 87, devatā, 41, 68, 77, 79,
 nāgarāja, 88, puṇṇa, 74, 120, buddha,
 7, 32, brahma, 2, mahā, 67
 āpucchati, 75, 85f, 93, 96
 āmalaka, 31
 āyācanalesa, 89
 āyāciyati, 25
 āyu, 38, -kāla, 25, -pariccheda, 25,
 -pariyosāna, 66, -ppamāṇa, 12, 38, 63,
 -vadḍhana, 63, -vemattatā, 38, -saṅ-
 khāra, 35, 52, 55, -saṅkhāravossajjana,
 38, -saṅkhāraṃ vossajati, 35
 āraṇṇaka, 86
 ārādhana, 79, 114
 ārama, 92, 97, 104, 110, 114, 123
 ārāmika, 114
 āvāsādāna, 63
 āsālha, (-lhi), *see* nakkhatta, māsa
 āhuncyaya, 117

 iṭṭhakā, 113
 iṭṭhakapākāra, 84
 itthibhāva, 20
 itthimāyā, 87
 iddha, 54
 iddhi, 69, 100
 iddhika, *ifc* 81, 87, 99, 110
 ibha, 117, *see* yitha
 isi, 4, 72ff, 111, -gaṇa, 117, -pabbajjā, 4,
 10, 14, 17, 72
 issariya, 28, 75
 issāpakata, 84

 uggahaparipucchaka, 91
 ujula, 118
 uṭṭhānaparikamma, 108, 112f, 119,
 āgantuka, 126
 uṇṇaloma, 37
 uṇṇhisa, 45, -dhātu, 37
 utu, ti, 27
 uttamapuggala, 6
 uttaraphaggaṇa, *see* nakkhatta
 uttarāsālha, *see* nakkhatta
 uttariya, 12
 uttiṭṭha, 33
 udakakīḷā, 57
 udakabindupāta, 47
 udakabubbulapaṭibhāga, 54, 56
 uadakasāti, 37
 udakukkhepasimā, 97, 108
 udumbara, 3
 uddhamma, 42
 udyātisāta, 117
 upakaraṇattha, 92
 upajjhāya, 46, 93, 96f, 103, -bhāva, 93
 upaṭṭhāka, 72
 upapātikavesa, 81
 uparāja, 44, 52f, 90

- upasampadā, 93, 120, -apekkha, 98,
 -kamma, 94, 97, 107ff, 113f, 119, 121f,
 125ff, -maṇḍala, 47, -vāra, 120, *ifc* 50,
 93ff, 97
 upāyana, *ifc*, sa- 86
 upāsaka, 52, 101, 123
 upekkhāsahagata, 25
 uposatha, 29, 31, 33, 35, 44, 48, 63,
 kālapakkha-, 116, cātuddasika, 122,
 (-si), 123, phussakāla, 31; -agāra, 97,
 105, 121, 125, 127, usabhalakkhaṇa,
 105, -aṅga, 26, -upavāsa, 63, -divasa,
 29, 31, 49, 52, 58, 95, 122
 ubbāhika, 42
 ubbinaya, 42
 ubhatovyañjana, 20
 uyyānakilānasukha, 70
 uyyānarasa, 27
 usabha(rāsi), *see* rāsi
 ussādeti, 31
 ussāha, 40
 ulārajjhāsaya, 116
 uluramsi, 86

 ekakūṭa, 96, 98
 ekaghana, 36
 ekacchanda, 93
 ekamātika, 43
 ekarajjābhiseka,
 ekasetacchatta, 82
 chibbhikkhuka, 31
 ehibbhikkhupabbajjā, 30, 32

 obhaggavibhagga, 3
 ovaraka, 35
 osiñcati, 104f

 kamsa, 90f, 103, -pākāra, 121, -buddha-
 patimā, 103
 kakkāṭa (ka), *see* rāsi
 kaccha, 25
 kañcuka-cetiya, 57, -thūpa, 57
 kaṭṭhakala, 101
 kaṭṭha-khagga, 101, -khaṇḍa-upama, 73
 katapuñña, 81
 kanyā, *see* rāsi
 kattika, *see* nakkhatta, māsa
 kanaka, 91, -makūṭa, 117, -vicitta, 117
 kappā, 1ff, *et passim*, asuñña, 20,
 pañcavidha, 20, suñña, 20; bhadda
 (ka), 8, 18ff, maṇḍa, 14, 17f, 20f, vara,
 13, 15, 20f, sāra, 5, 11, 14, 17f, 20f,
 saramaṇḍa(ka), 7, 9ff, 20f
 kappati, 42
 kappiyagāhāpana, 122
 kappiyabhāṇḍa, 78
 kammakiriyaḍassana, 20
 kammabala, 35

 kammavācā, *see* sīmāsammuti
 kammavācācariya, 93, 97
 kammāvasesa, 5
 karaka, 37
 karaṇḍaka, 58, *ifc*, 85
 kalala, 10
 kaliyuga, 102
 kāka, seta, 78, -bhāsā, 78, -bhāsā-vidū,
 78, -saddaṇṇutā, 54
 kākāravanñu, 56
 kāmarāga, 3
 kāya, 25, -bandhana, 37, -vacīpatthanā, 6
 kāla, 25
 kāśāvaka, 37
 kālakañjika, 20
 kālapakkha, *see* pakkha, -uposatha, 29,
 33, 35, 48, 95
 kālasilā, 109, -paṭimā, 110f
 kāhalasamaya, 95, 104f, 112, 120, 127
 kiccāsādhana-kāla, 36
 kittimā, 117
 kilesa, 10, 27f
 kukkurahāyana, 124, *see also* vassa
 kucchi, 25f
 kuñjara-pāsāda, 116, -sālā, 116
 kunta, 97
 kunda, 56
 kumbha, 37, -cetiya, 37, *see also* rāsi
 kumbhaṇḍa, 99, -rāja, 99
 kula, dvc, 35, -putta, 72, 94f, 97f, 107f,
 114, 119
 kusala, 1, 79, 117, -kamma, 109,
 -sambhāra, 74f
 kūṭa, 96, *see* cka-, rāja- and mālīkā
 kūṭāgārasālā, 33, 52
 kesadhātu, 55
 koñcarava, 49
 koseyya, 122, 125, -kambala, 19, -canda,
 115 (*see also* canda-), -dussayuga, 126,
 -saṅghāṭi, 125
 kha, 117
 khagga, 45, -pada, 72
 khaṇḍaphullapatisaṅkharāṇa, 40
 khaṇḍasimā, 94f, 103, 113f
 khattiya, 17, -kaññā, 45, -kumāra, 69,
 -kula, 25, -vivāda, 54
 khandhabheda, 80
 khandhāvāra, 80, 89
 khālā, 50
 khippābhiñña, 129
 khināsava, 32, 34, 40, 44, 66, 71, 87, 100,
 -tthera, vīsati, 86, -bhikkhū, 109
 khuppipāsa, 20
 khetta, 1
 khemaṭṭhāna, 73

 gaja, 3, -pavatti, 3, -lakkhaṇayutta, 113,
 -rājā, vīsesa, 120, -vedaṇṇu, 3

gaṇḍapābhata, 90
 gaṇa, 1, 114, Sihaḷa, 121f, 125f, 128,
 -ācariya, 106, -pāmokkha, 46, -vācaka,
 71
 gaṇuttama, 1
 gaṇḍamba, 33
 gaṇṭhipada, 58, 64
 gantha, 1, 128, -jāti, 115
 gandhakuṭi, 41, 52
 gabbha, 26
 gamanavaṇṇanā, 32
 garuṭṭhāna, 116, 118
 gavayapada, 72
 gāthā, saṭṭhimattā, 32
 gāmakkhetta, 106
 gimha, 40
 gilānabhaddadāna, 63
 gihi, 72
 gīvādhātu, 57
 guṇanivāsa, 117
 guṇamahantatā, 35
 guṇasampatti, 20
 guru, *see* graha
 guruvāra, *see* vāra
 guhā, 91
 graha, 123 :—
 akka, 199, *see* ravi
 aṅgaraka, *see next* and bakra
 aṅgira, 118f
 asurinda (ka), 113, 118, *see* rāhu
 udaya, 126, *see* nakkhatta
 guru, 112f, 123, 126, *see* jīva
 canda, 113f, 116, 119, 122f, *see next*
 candika, 118, *see* sasalañchana
 jīva, 119, *see* guru
 tama, 112, *see* ketu
 bakra, 112f, 123, *see next*
 bakrinda, 113, *see* aṅgaraka
 buddhimā, 119, *see next*
 budha, 112ff, 118, 123, 126
 ravi, 112f, 118, 123, 126, *see* akka
 rāhu, 119, 123, 126, *see* asurinda
 sani, 123, *see* soraka, *etc.*
 sannicara, 113, *see* sani *above*
 sasalañchana, 119 *see next*
 sasi, 126,
 sukra, 112f, 118f, 123, 126
 soraka, 112, *see next*
 sori(ka), 118f, 126
 ghamma, 1f
 cakka, 27, -ratana, 7, 27, *ifc*, 70,
 -vatti, 8, 20f, 26, 73, 99, 114, 119,
 -vattirājā, 7, 11, 15, 73,
 -vattivatta, 7, -vattisiri, 7,
 -vāḷa, 32f, 37, -vāḷagabbha, 48,
 -vāḷadevatā, 25

caṅkama, 29, 32, ākāse, 33
 catutthajjhāna, 59
 catutthasaṅgitikathā, 6
 catudipa, 7
 catupaccaya, *see* paccaya
 caturaṅgalasena, 53, 57, 68, 71
 caturaṅgasannipāta, 31
 caturaṅgasāvaka, 31
 caturaṅgini, 31, 66
 canda- (vattha), 113f, 116, 122,
 -koseyya, 105, 107, 109, 111
 candaggahaṇadivasa, 44
 candaggāhadivasa, 44
 candana,
 -paṭimā, 124,
 -bimba, 123f,
 -sāra, 83
 campakarukkhā, 34
 campā- (vattha), 122, -ādika, 107, 109,
 125
 cātuddasi, *see* uposatha and dina
 cātuddipikarāja, 15
 cātumāsini, 49
 cāpa, *see* rāsi
 ciṇṇakamma, 96
 citaka, 66
 citta, asaṅkhārika-mahāvīpāka, 25,
 upekkhāsahagata, 25,
 -uppādakathā, 7,
 -paṇidhāna, 4, 6
 citra, *see* māsa
 citrakicca, 118
 cintita, 5
 cīvāra, 37, -dāna, 122, -yuga, 125
 cuti, 24
 cūlasakarāja, *see* vassa
 cetanā, catuparicajana, 104
 cetiya, 36f, 54, 57ff, 77, 96, 107, 11f,
 tividha, 127, -upacitakāla, 91, -mūla,
 95
 cetya, 92
 corapubbaka, 43
 chagga, 118
 chaṇa, 66, -pūjā, kattika, 48
 chatta, 45, -ārohaṇaparikamma, 112,
 121, -kamma, 60, -maṅgalasattāha, 57
 chadaniṭṭhakā, 114
 chandatā, 20
 chabbannāpamsi, 36, 50, 53, 79
 chabbidhanidāna, 36
 chavatṭhi, 66f
 chaḷabhiñña (-ā), 31, 68
 jaccandha, 20
 jaṭila, 16, 31
 janapadādhipati, 61
 janetti, 25, 35

jambu, 17, -phala, 30
 jarājīṇṇa, 27
 java, 2
 jāṭisampannakula, 50
 jāyāpatikā, 69f
 jītamārabala, 71
 jina, 1, 6, 13, 59, 70f, 128f, -kāla, 1, 128,
 -dhātu, 52, 86, -dhātunidhānaṭṭhāna,
 78, -paṭimā, 99ff, 105, -bimba, 99,
 -varadhātu, 93, -sāsana, 19, 129
 jīṇṇādi, 39
 jivagāha, 83, 91, 110
 junhapakkha, *see* pakkha
 jeṭṭha, *see* nakkhatta, māsa
 jeṭṭhamūla, *see* nakkhatta
 jotisattha, 63
 jotisika, 120

 ñānagatī, 129
 ñātisaṅgaha, 32

 ṭikā, 16
 ṭhānantara, 70

 tatiyasaṅgitikāla, 45
 tathāgata, 5ff, *et passim*
 tamahorā, 112, *see* graha
 tambaloha, 89, 105, -paṭṭa, 96
 tāpasa, 17
 tārakā, 118, *see* graha
 tīgaṇapāmokkha, 116, *see* gaṇa
 tiṇamutṭhi, 28
 tiṇahāraka, 28
 tiṭṭhiya, 44
 tithi, 93, dutiya, 126, 128
 tidiva, 60, -tala, 118
 tipitaka, 115, 127, -dhara, 42, 46, 73, 95,
 115, 119, 125f, *see* tepitaka *and*
 piṭaka f
 tipu(ka), 87, 91
 tiloka, 1, -nātha, 116
 tisaṇa, 79
 turaṅga, 90, *see* yāna
 turiyanigghosa, 59
 tulā, *see* rāsi
 tepitaka, 88, -dhara, 116

 thāmadassī, 10
 thāvarapuñña, 97, *see* puñña
 thālakapadīpa, 123
 thūpa, 37, 49, 53, 57, 60, 80, 88, 103,
 sāiraka, aṭṭha, 37, -vara, 49, -citakāla,
 57, -ṭṭhāna, 58
 therā, 5 *et passim*, pañcavaggiyā, 29,
 -adhipati, 121
 therikā, 40
 therī, 47, 49

dakkhiṇa-
 akkhaka, 36, 48, akkhakadhātu, 48f
 dāṭhā, 52, 54, dāṭhādhatu-paṭiṭṭhāna,
 55,
 deśa, (Jambudīpe), 68,
 passa, 26,
 sākḥā, 36, 98
 dakkhiṇeyya, *ifc*, 1
 daṇḍa, 37
 danta-
 kaṭṭha, 29
 dhātu, 93, vāma, 66ff, 71
 dhātāvatarakāla, 71
 dabbhasambhāra, 120f, 123
 dasabala, 16, 32, 40, 52, *ifc*, 42, -janani,
 117, -payuta, 117, -sāsana, 62, *see*
 sāsana
 dasabhatika, 43
 dasayodha, 57
 dasavatthūni, 41f
 dāṭhā, catu, 37, -avatārakāla, 65, -dhātu,
 55, -dhātu, vāma, 66
 dāmarika, 45
 dārubhātika, 61
 dukkarakārikā, 28, 32
 dukkha, 2, 4, 79
 diṭṭhigata, 44, 66
 dina, (*and* divasa) i.e. pakkhassa, *etc.* :—
 aṭṭhamī, 29, 105, 108, 114f, 119ff,
 123ff, dutiya, 106
 ekādasī (-amī), 104, 108, 121, 126
 catuttha, 114, -ī, 125ff
 cātuddasī, 28, 120, 123
 cuddasamī, 29, 50, 109, 121
 chaṭṭha, 29, 107, -amī, 120
 tatiya, 105, 121
 terasamī, 29, 47, 107, 113, 121, 125ff
 dasamī, 50, 107, 112, 114, 119, 121f,
 dutiya, 120f [127
 dvādasī, 93, -amī, 111f, 116, 121, 125,
 127
 navamī, 26, 107f, 113ff, 120, 123, 127
 pañcamī, 30, 112f, 119ff, 125ff
 pāṭipada, 29, 31f, 48, 108, 112, 119,
 paṭhama, 49, 118
 sattamī, 26, 29, 31, 114, 125
 soḷasama, 128
see also puṇṇamī
 dibba-
 ābharaṇa, 59
 cakḥhu, 28, 69
 turiya, 18
 puppha, 17, 24
 bhojana, 34
 ratha, 59
 vattha, 25
 vimānaruha, 88
 vimānalekhā, 58

divaṅgata, 43, 45, 66f, 89, 92, 103, 125, 127
 divasa, *see* dina
 divāvihāra, 28, 30, 34f
 dighadassi, 58
 dipa, 35, *et passim*, -āgamanakāla, 47, -rajja, *ifc*, 47ff, -vaḍḍhana, 51, -vara, 46
 duggati, 20
 duttiyaśāṅgitikāla, 43
 duttiyāsāvaka, 59
 duttiyāsālha, *see* nakkhatta
 dubbaṇṇa, 25
 dubbikkha, 88, -bhaya, 93
 dūtānudūta, 120f
 dūrenidāna, 20
 deva, 25, 37, 66, 109, 111, 118, nagara-guttika, 74, 120, devānam inda, *see* Npr Sakka
 deva-
 ālaya, 70, *ifc*, 100
 orohaṇa, 38
 parisā, 33
 putta, 34
 pura, 60
 rāja, 88, *see* Npr Sakka
 loka, 2f, 4f, 16, 49
 vijayadada, 118
 devatā, 25, 28, 46f, 69, 74, 78, 88, catu, 87, -ānubhāva, *see* ānubhāva
 desa, 25
 desanā, 31
 doṇa, 38, 58, -ppamāṇa, aṭṭha, 58, -matta, solasa, 36
 dosaggi, 1
 dvārakoṭṭhaka, 116
 dvipitaka, 100f
 dvebhātikavāṇijā, 55
 dhaññāvikkayalesa, 88
 dhamma, 1, 10f, 33, 39, 61, 69, 79, 84, 125f, 129, dhammaṃ kathāpeti, 125f, aṭṭha, 20
 dhamma-
 amata, 47
 ācariya, 93
 kathā, 11
 cakka, 29, 38, 42, *ifc*, 30, 32
 cakkappavattana, 6f
 cakkappavattitaṭṭhāna, 6
 cakkhu, 30
 dhara, 91
 paṇṇākāra, 45
 pariyāya, 115, 120f, 125
 yuddha, 77
 ratanavassā, 47
 rāja, 71, 97, 100, 112f, 117, *see also* Npr Asoka

vara, 1
 vinaya, 40, saṅgha, 40, 44
 -saṅgāyanā, 40
 saṅgha, 43
 saṅgiti, 61
 senāpati, 35
 dhammika, 41, 128, -pakkha, 42, -bhāva, 42
 dharani, 26, 129
 dharamāna, 55, 84, 86, 92, -kāla, 53, 109
 dhātu, 36ff, 48f, 52f, 58f, 66ff, 79, 85f, 91, 99f, 103, *see also* mahā-, aṭṭhadoṇa, 38, gīvā, 57, doṇamatta, 36, jinavara, 93, *see* nalāṭa
 dhātu-
 ārādhana, 80
 karaṇḍa (ka), 53, 59, 69, 80
 gabbha, 54f, 58
 gahaṇa, 48
 ghara, 53, 66
 caṅgotaka, 49
 ṭhapanatṭhāna, 69
 nidhāna, 55, 58, 120ff, -divasa, 122
 pāsāda, 80
 pāṭihāriya, 53
 pūjā, 40, 66, 69
 ppavatti, 53, 70, 85
 bhājanakāla, 52
 mandira, 70, 103
 laddhakāla, 85
 vamsa,
 vaṇṇanā, 36ff
 vara, 53
 vikirana, 37
 vitthārika, 44, 80
 samugga, 80
 dhuva-paribhoga, 35
 dhotasaṅkha, 27
 nakkhatta,
 anurādha, 107
 assayuja, 34, 38
 uttarāsālha, 25, 38
 udaya, 126
 jeṭṭha, 109
 jeṭṭhamūla, 46, 57
 punabbasu, 105, 113
 bharani, 123
 māgha, 31, 36, 38
 rohini, 50, 55
 visākha, 26, 38, 55
 nakkhatta-kilā, 26, -pariccheda, 38
 nakkhattayoga,
 asvinī, 106
 uttarāsālha, 29, 33, 58f, 108, 112
 jeṭṭha(ka), 93, 126
 phussa, 125, 127
 māgha, 113

- rohiṇī, 107
 visākha, 36, 58, 105
 satabhisa, 103
see also yoga, -yutta
 nagara-
 adhipati, 124
 upacāra, 31
 kūṭa, 115
 guttika, *see* deva
 maṇipaṭimā, 103
 vaḍḍhaki, 61
 naccagita, 2
 naravarapati, 117
 nalāṭadhātu, 34, 52f, 55f
 nalāṭadhātvāgamanakāla, 56
 nahuta, 31, 92, 105, 107
 1 nāga, 49, 69
 -parikamma, 114
 -bhavana, 12, 59, 69
 -bhāva, 69
 -rajja, 50
 rāja, 12, 18, 30, 33, 38, 59, 69, 87f,
 102
 -varaṇa, 69
 -visa, 3
 2 nāga, 120, 122, 125f
 nāṭakitti, 27
 nāṭikā, 70
 nāḍi, (-ikappamāṇa), 36
 nāmapaṇṇatti, 116
 nāvā, 2, 49f, 69, 73, 76, 88ff, 93, 100ff,
 -saṅghāta, 93, 108, *see also* Damiḷa,
 Npr
 nikhādana, 110
 nigāṇṭha, 66f
 nigrodha, 2, 19
 nijjhāmatanṇa, 20
 nidāna, 124
 nidhikumbha, 26
 nibbāṇa, 71, -kāla, 124, -dhātu, 36,
 -vassa, 123
 nibbuti, 4
 nibbematika, 47
 nimitta, 38f, 97, -pātubhāvavemattatā,
 39, catu, 5, 7
 niyata, 20
 niyāmita, 31
 nirabbuda, 74
 niruttipitaka, 100
 nirodhasamāpatti, 13, 34
 nivāsana, 37
 nisīdana, 37
 nekkhammaninna, 20
 nemittika, 7, 70
 paṃsukūla, 30
 pakataññu, 106
 pakaraṇa, 127
 pakiṇṇaka, 38, -kathā, 39
 pakkha, 28f, 41, 69, kāla, 26, 28f, 33,
 35, 47ff, 95, 108, 112, 114ff, 119ff,
 125ff, junha, 48, 50, 104-109, 11, 115,
 119f, sukka, 26, 29, 47, 51, 93, 103,
 105, 111, 113ff, 120ff, 125, 127f
 paccattharaṇa, 37
 paccantadesa, 102
 paccaya, 44, -dāna, 107, -dānacetanā,
 104, catu, 85, 92
 paccayākāra, 28
 paccūsasamaya, 28
 paccekabuddha, 20
 pacchābhatta, 35
 pañcaṅgapatiṭṭhita, 6
 pañcavaggiya, 29f
 pañcasatā, 40
 pañcasila, *see* sila
 pañṇatti, 118
 paññādhika, 1, 38
 paññāratana, 128
 paññāsādhika, 31
 paññindriya, 18
 pañhavissajjana, 62
 paṭiññā, 25, 28, 31
 paṭibhāga, 125
 paṭimā, 90, 103, 109, *see also* candana-
 jina-, buddha-, ratana- and Sihaḷa-
 Npr.
 paṭisanthāra, 93
 paṭisandhi, 25
 paṭisambhidā, *ifc*, patta- 42
 paṭisota, 28
 paṭṭana, 92
 parikamma, 120f, *ifc*, 113, 115, 120f, 123,
 -mahantatā, 31
 parikkhāra, 38, 96, 127
 parikhā, 124
 paricarati, dhātuṃ, 37
 paritta, 118, 122, 126, -kāla, 116
 parināyaka, 116
 parinibbāṇa, 40f, 43f, 46, 50f, 61f, 64,
 70f, 80, 86f, 92ff, 97, 99, 105, 108,
 110, 118, 129, -mañca, 58, -vāra, 45
 parinibbāyati, 35f, 37f, 40, 45, 51f, 57,
 59, 62, 66, 79, 123
 paribbājaka, 31
 paribhogatṭhāna, 109
 parivattanaṭṭhāna, 106
 parivāsana, 38
 parivitakka, 10, 30
 pariveṇa, 112f, 116
 parisāvanadāna, 63
 pariharaṇaka, 55
 pallaṅka, 29, pupphādhāna, 96
 pavana, 13
 pavāraṇadivasa, assayujapunṇamiyaṃ,
 44, paṭhamakattika, 50

pavāreti, 30, 33
 pasabhaṇa (vasabhaṇa), 113
 pasādhana, 80
 pasuhāyana, *see* vassa
 passāva, 101
 passāvanaṭṭhāna, 72
 pākāra, 112f
 pācinaka, 43, -mahāsāla, 48
 pāṭalirukkha, 9
 pāṭipada, *see* dina
 pāṭihāriya, 31, 33, 67f, 70, 79, 100
 pāṭihira, 79, 85
 pāda, 107, -paricariyā, 27
 pāduka, 45
 pāpajjhāsaya, 99
 pāpabhikkhū, 41
 pāmokkha, 47, 81
 pāragaṅgā, 56
 pārami, 1, 5ff, 9f, 11ff, 20, 24, 38, 59,
 ifc, 25, -kūṭa, 24, -pūraṇa, 32,
 -pūraṇakāla, 1
 pāsānapaṭṭa, 96
 pāsādathūpa, 80
 pāli, 14, 60
 piṭaka, 101
 piṭakattaya, 72, 100, 106, 115, 122,
 -pāli, 60
 piṇḍa, 28, 33, 35, 79, -pāta, 111
 piṭāmaha, 78, 103f
 pitughātakavaṃsa, 41
 pitucchā, 59, 94
 pīti, pañcavidha, 7
 puṇṇamā, (-mī), 26, 49, 115, 119ff, 123,
 125ff
 assayuja, 44, 47
 aparakattika, 48
 āsālha, (-lhi), 25, 27, 29, 33, 47, 58f, 111,
 119
 kattika, 27, 35
 citramāsa, 108
 jeṭṭha, 46
 phagguṇa, 27, 30, 32, 72
 phussa, 107, 128
 bhadra, 122
 māgasira, 109
 māgha, 31, 36, 74, 94
 visākha, 26, 28, 32f, 36, 45, 55, 58, 107
 sāvaṇa, 104, 114
 sukka, 115
 puṇṇā, 51, 56, 59f, 74, 80, 88, 97, 101,
 109, 118, 123, 125f, 128, -ānubhāva,
 74, -abhisanda, 1, 70, 106, -esi, 1,
 -kkhandha, 107, -kkhetta, 56, -sam-
 bhāra, 60, puṇṇaṃ karoti, 125f
 punabbasu, *see* nakkhatta
 pupphādhāna, 96
 pubbanimitta, dvattiṃsa, 26, pañca, 24, 26
 pubbenivāsa, 28

purāṇatanti, 82
 purohita, 6, 61, 70, 102, 121, -putta, 101f
 pūjā-
 araha, 111
 vidhāna, 66, 68, 70
 visesa, 70
 sakkāra, 66, 116
 pesuṇṇa, 66
 pokkharavassa, 32, 49
 potthaka, 61, 71
 -ārūlhakāla, 61
 -ārūlhasaṅgīti, 61
 phagguṇa, *see* puṇṇamā, māsa
 phīta, 54
 phussa, *see* puṇṇamā, māsa

 bakra, *see* graha
 bakrinda, *see* graha
 badara, 81
 bandhana, 27
 balakāya, 89, 97, 102, 112, 126
 balanikāya, 97, 103, 109, 112, 121,
 -sampatti, 114
 balattha, 62
 balavāhana, 53f, 83, -parivuta, 56
 balasenā, 81, 83, 110
 bahaliseri, 118
 bahussuta, 91
 bālavatthu, 106
 bāhirabimbaka, 87
 bimba, 1, 124
 buddhapabbajita, 40
 buddha, 1, 4 *et passim*
 buddha-
 ānubhāva, *see* ānubhāva
 āsana, 8
 kārakadhamma, 2, 4, 8, 32
 kolāhala, 24, -sadda, 25
 guṇa, 7f, 28
 tta, 2, 5, 9f, 12, 15ff, -bhāva, 79
 dassana, 2
 paṭimā, 83, 87f, 103f, mahākāṃsa, 103
 ppasanna, 67
 bimba, 89
 bijaṅkura, 117
 bhāva, 1f, 4, 25, 117
 māṭā, 25
 māmaka, 66, 110, 128, -bhāva, 110
 rūpa, 80, 82, 86f, 89, 91, 109f,
 -mahāmaha, 105
 rūpuppattikāla, 105
 vaṃsa, 1
 vacana, 61, 71, tepiṭaka, 88
 vesa, 87
 sāsana, 8, 71f, 74, 84, 104, 111,
 -māmaka, 90
 siri, 8, 33
 suṇṇa, 16f

- budha, *see* graha
 budhavāra, *see* vāra
 buddhiparihāni, 61
 bodhi, 20, 28, 30, 47, 57, 118, 'ādhikāra,
 29, 'ārāma, 107, -ñāṇa, 13, -tthāna,
 48, -duma, 98, patiṭṭhāna, 50, -maṇḍa,
 29, -rukkha, 28, -satta, 2ff, *et passim*,
 -satta, ti, 1, -sattamātā, 26, -sattassa
 vamsa, 24;
 ajjuna, 13
 asana, 17
 āmalaka, 17
 udumbara, 19
 kakudha, 15
 kaṇikāra, 17
 kiṃsuka, 9
 campaka, 16
 nāga, 11f
 nigrodha,
 nimba, 15
 pātali, (9), 18
 pipphali, 10
 puṇḍarika, 18
 bimbala, 16
 mahāvelu, 15
 mahāsāla, 18
 mahāsoṇaka, 13f
 sattapaṇṇi, 9
 salala, 14
 sālakayāni, 11
 sirisa, 19
 vyākaraṇa, *see* vyākaraṇa
 brahma, 29, -ānubhāva, 2, -mahāsāmi,
 116, -loka, 7f, 10f, 37
 brāhmaṇa, 4, 11f, 15, 26, 37, 43, 61,
 -ācariya, 121, -kula, 25, -gāma, 34,
 -vaṇṇa, 85
 brāhmaṇi, 35
 bhagavā, 1, 5, *et passim*
 bhaṇḍāgarika, 59
 bhatikamma, 2
 bharani, *see* nakkhatta
 bhava, ti, 10
 bhavābhava, 20
 bhātikajātala, ti, 31
 bhānumāli, 117
 bhāvaṇṇiya, 117
 bhikkhu, 10f, 31f, *et passim*, araṇṇavāsī,
 84, gāmaṇvāsī, 41, saḥagāmi, 56,
 -gaṇācariya, 103, -saṅgha, 8, 11ff, 18f,
 34f, 42, 54, 57f, 63, 78f, 95f, 106f, 114,
 119
 bhukkhunūpassaya, 62
 bhuttānumodanā, 34
 bhūmindarājā, 119
 bhūmiparikamma, 58
 makuta, 118
 makuṭinda, 117
 magga, 28, catuttha, 28, 'uddesaka, 53,
 -desaka, 74, -paṭipatti, 28
 maṅkara, *see* rāsi
 maṅgala-
 itṭhaka, 55, 58
 pokkharani, 27, 122
 balikamma, 95
 bhuttānumodanā, 122
 vāraṇa, 74
 silātala, 27
 silāpaṭṭa, 95
 maccumukha, 88, 91
 macchakaṇṭaka, 50
 majjhantikakāla, 126
 majjhantikasamaya, 119ff
 majjhimavaya, 26
 maṇi, iddhimanta, 99
 maṇithūpa, 49
 maṇḍapa, 13, 68, 112f
 matapurisa, 27
 madhupāyāsa, 28
 madhumantha, 29
 madhurapaṭisanthāra, 89
 madhusitthaka, 87, -rūpa, 89
 manam pūreti, 3
 manussatta, 20
 manussavāsa, 45
 manopanidhāna, 4, 6f, -kāla, 7
 mantabala, 3
 mantayuddha, 91
 mantosadha, 3
 mandasaddha, 92
 mandāmukhi, 31
 mandāravapuppha, 16
 mandiramahāmaha, 115
 marakataratana, 99
 maraṇamañca, 55, 89
 marū, 109, 118
 mahā-adhiṭṭhāna, pañca, 36
 mahākamsapaṭimā, 121
 mahākathina, 115
 mahākaliyuga, 100
 mahākavi, 116
 mahākuṭi, 113, 123, 126f
 mahāgaṇi, 106
 mahāgeha, 116
 mahācandanapaṭimā, 121, 127
 mahācetiya, 84, 91, 108, 121f
 mahājana, 21, 81, 88, 102f, 110
 mahātṭhāna, satta, 98
 mahāthūpa, 56, 90, 115, 120
 mahāthera, 44, 47, 52, 64, 69ff, 73, 89,
 92ff, 95, 97f, 103f, 106, 108, 112ff,
 115ff, 118f, 122, 124ff, tipitakadhara, 125f
 mahādevi, 89, 92
 mahādvāra, 27

mahādhātu, 72, 80, 104, 112, 125,
-cetiya, 92, 95, 107, 112, 123, 125,
-nidhāna, 59, -vihāra, 108
mahānāga, 49
mahānidānakathā, 5, 7
mahānubhāva, 67, -sampanna, 67
mahāpaṭhavi kampati, 34, 40, 47, 50, 99
mahāpadhāna, 28
mahāparinibbāṇamañña, 36
mahāpariveṇa, 120
mahāpavāraṇadivasa, 33, 97, 105
mahāpuñña, 90
mahāpurisa, 2f
mahābuddhabimba, 113
mahābuddharūpa, 104f, 110f, 120
mahābodhāgamanuppatti, 48
mahābodhi, 26, 36, 47ff, 58, 98,
-gaṇhana, 36, -paṭiṭṭhāpana, 36
mahābodhyāmanakāla, 50
mahābrahma, suddhāvāsakāyika, 2
mahābrāhmaṇa, 116
mahābhikkhusaṅgha, 114
mahābhinnikkhamana, 5, 7, 9, 27, 38f, 96
mahābhinihāra, 32
mahābhūmicāla, 125
mahāmaṇḍapa, 115f
mahāmacca, 77, 88f, 103f, 11, 124
mahāmatta, 95
mahāmaha, 83, 96f, 104, 114, *see* mandira
mahāyana, 72
mahāraṭṭhika, 14
mahārājaguru, 119, 122, 125f
mahārājāno, cattāro, 30
mahārāma, 118
mahāvamsakathā, 65
mahāvinicchaya, 105, 107f, 119,
abhinava, 113, purāṇa, 122
mahāvihāra, 83, 90ff, 98, 104, 108, 112,
19f, 127f, -maha, 88
mahāvira, 25, 27, 49
mahāsakkāra, 53, 90, -pūjā, 119
mahāsatta, 4, 25, 27f
mahāsamaṇa, 30, 40
mahāsamudda, 2, 69, 104
mahāsāmi, 84f, 93, 96f, 112f, 115, 119,
128
mahāsālarukkha, 52
mahāsupanṇarāja, 69
mahāsupina, pañca, 28
mahāsuvaṇṇapaṭimā, 105, 128,
-siñcanakāla, 105
mahāsenā, 112
mahāsenāpati, 98
mahāseṭṭhi, 116
māgasira, *see* nakkhatta, māsa
māgha, *see* nakkhatta, māsa
māṇava, 15, 19, -ka, 69, -kavesa, 69,
-rūpa, 87

mātukucchi, 25, 38
mātupaharanatṭhaka, 73
mānavissajjana, 32
māsa,
aggāsālha, 47
assayuja, 51
āsālha (-i), 28f, 103f, 107, 109, 121, 126
kattikā, 35, 48f, 50, 105, 121, 125
citra, 33, 104ff, 108, 113, 116, 121f,
125f
jeṭṭha, 29, 47, 57, 105, 111, 120, 127
dutiyaśālha, 93, 121, 125, 127
paṭhamakattikā, 114, 120
pubbaphagguṇa, 126
phagguṇa, 84, 104, 112, 122f, 127
phuṣsa, 31, 44, 95, 112, 119, 121, 125,
127
bhadra, 122, 126
māgasira, 45, 49f, 111, 115, 119, 121,
125, 127
māgha, 31, 95f, 104, 108, 112, 115,
120f, 123f, 126ff
visākha (vesākha), 26, 29, 96, 106f,
113f, 116, 118ff, 125, 127f
sāvāna, 40, 91, 104, 107, 114, 122
see also nakkhatta
māsapakkha, 120
mālikā, 96, 98
migavā, 46
migi, 72
micchādittṭhi, 20
mittadhamma, 124, 126
mithuna(ka), *see* rāsi
mithusaṃvāsika, 72f
milakkha
-adhipati, 82
-jātika, 82
-rājā, 74f
mīna, *see* rāsi
mīlha, 78
mukhapāṭha, 60f
muggadala, 37
mucalinda, 29
muttakarisa, 3
munivaravacana, 117
mūgapakkhika, 20
mūla, 2, 108, 122
mettāyotta, 90
methuna, *see* mithuna
mesa, *see* rāsi
mohandhakāra, 1
molī, 100

yakkha, 57, -dāsa, 92, -senāpati, 13
yatinda, 117
yamakapāṭihāriya, 32f, 36, 38
yāna,
assa, 11, 16

- tura(ñ)ga, 15, 17
 ratha, 12, 15
 hatthi, 10, 12, 15, 17ff
 yāma, paṭhama, 28, 112, 116
 pubbamuhutta, 113
 majjhima, 28
 siṅga, 118, 122
 yitha, 117, *see* ibha
 yujjhanattha, 74
 yuddhasajja, 68, 76f, 90
 yuvarāja, 94, 104, 127
 yoga (yogayutta *or* yutta),
 asvini, 113, 116, 118
 uttaraphagguṇa (-i), 107, 114, 122
 uttarabhadra, 119
 kattikā, 112
 pubbaphagguṇa (-i), 121, 126
 pubbāsālha, 119, 122
 phussa, 120f
 bharani, 125
 visākha, 115
 sāvaṇa, 107, 122
 yodha, 74f

 raṅgamaṇḍapa, 122
 raṅgamaṇḍala, 122
 rajata, 87, 91, 99
 rajja, 74, ti, 28
 ratana, ti, 115
 -āvali, 1, -ghara, 29, -caṅkama, 32,
 -ttaya, 66, 75, 83, 109, 126, -ttayamā-
 maka, 51, 70, 91, -paṭimā, 98ff
 rattacitta, 61f
 rattaññu, 106
 rattamānasa, 61
 rattaraṃsisamujjala, 74
 rathayāna, *see* yāna
 ravi, *see* graha
 ravidina, 105, 121, *see also* vāra
 rāga, 1, 3f, -ātura, 3, -ppatta, 117, -bala, 3
 rāja-
 adhipati, 108, 112, 115f, 119ff, 125
 adhirāja, 105f, 109, 114f, 117f
 abhiseka, 90
 araha, 116
 'inda, 117
 kuṭi, purāṇa, 126f
 kumāra, 39, 104
 kumārī, 125
 kūṭa, 92, 98f, 103
 guru, 117ff, 122, 127
 gurucūdāmaṇi, 116
 grū, 117, 119
 geha, 47, 58, 113, 116, 118
 'ngaṇa, 78, 122
 dūta, 88, 105, 111
 dūtopadūta, 126
 nivesana, 53
 panti, 64
 paramparā, (Laṅkāya), 61ff, 66
 putta, 94, 101, 126
 bhāva, 73, 118
 maṇḍapa, 108
 mandira, 107, 116
 mātā, 11, 114
 yoga, 117
 vaṃsa, 117, (Mahāsammata), 21ff, 24;
 (Haripuṇḍaye), 72ff
 vallabha, 61, 70
 suñña, 45, 64
 rūjāno, 21ff
 aṭṭhavisati, 21
 cattāro, 29
 dvattiṃsa, Damiḷa, 57
 saṭṭhi, 65
 rāsi, (*various*), 112f
 usabha, 113, 118
 kakkāṭaka, 112f, 126
 kanyā, 113, 126
 kumbha, 113, 118, 126
 cāpa, 112f, 118f
 tulā, 119, 126
 pasabhaṇa (*for* vasabhaṇa), 113
 maṇkara, 119, 123
 mithunaka, 118
 mīna, 113, 118f, 123
 methuna, 118f, *see* mithunaka
 mesa, 112f, 118
 vicchika, 119, 123
 siha, 112f, 118, 126
 rāhu, *see* graha
 rāhula, 27
 rukkhadevatā, 85
 rūpakācariya, 87, 100, 109
 reṇuhata, 31
 ropanabodhi-dhammapariyāya, 98
 rohiṇi, *see* nakkhatta

 lakanaka, 119
 lakanakagaru, 118
 lakkaṇasampanna, 120
 laddhi, 66
 lābhasakkāra, 44
 līṅgasampatti, 5, 20
 luddaka, 3, 74, 123f
 lekhā, 58
 lekhākiriya, 100
 loka, ti, 1
 lokatthacariyā, 20
 lokadhātu, 26, 28
 lokantara, 19
 lokapālakadevatā, 24
 lokavidū, 6
 lokasammata, 25
 lobha, 99
 lola, 25

- lohakumbhi, 41
 lohaguḷa, 3
 lohitaṇḍana, 14
- vaṃsakathā, Lāva, 81
 vagga, 120
 vaccasālā, 79
 vacipatthanā, 5, 9
 vacibhedakathā, 9
 vajira, 37
 vajiraṅkusa, 3
 vaṭṭasaṃsāra, 4
 vaḍḍhamāna(ka)cchāyā, 33, 49, 116
 vatthu, 42, 95, dasa, 41f
 vatthuvisadatta, 26
 vandaneyya, 117
 vappamaṅgala, 26
 vaya, 38, -vemattatā, 39
 varamedhaṅkara, 116
 valañjati, 29
 vasantasamaya, 32
 vasundharā, 49
 1 vassa, (*and* -ika, *see also*
 saṃvacchara) :—
 aja, 97, 103, 106f, 126
 aja-Sakarāja, 113
 kukkuṭa, 83f, 95, 97, 127
 kukkuṭa-Sakarāja, 104, 127
 kukkura, 93, 98, 128, *see* hāyana
 kukkura-Sakarāja, 83, 107
 kuñjara, 71, 98, 108
 kuñjara-Sakarāja, 109, 128
 Cūlasakarāja, 72
 turaṅga, 104ff, 125
 pasu, 104, 114, *see* saṃvacchara *and*
 pasuhāyana *below*
 pasu-Sakarāja, 115
 pasuhāyana, 94, 97, 99, 105, 113f
 makkāṭa, 82, 97f
 makkāṭa-Sakarāja, 107
 mahoraga, 82, 104, 121, *see* sappā
 mahoraga-Sakarāja, 93
 mūsika, 94, 103f, 111, 124, 129
 mūsika-Sakarāja, 95, 104, 111, 115
 vyaggha, 104, *see next*
 saddūla, 104, 118, 127
 saddūla-Sakarāja, 116, 119
 sappā, 92, 124, 127, *see* mahoraga
 sappā-Sakarāja, 97
 sasa, 103f, 120f, 127
 sasa-Sakarāja, 95f
 Sakarāja, 71f, 81ff, 86f, 91ff, 103ff, 108,
 112f, 120ff, 124ff
 vassa, *ifc*, 73
 vassuddesika, atthārāsa, 44, paṇṇarasa,
 39, sattarasa, 80, soḷasa, 27, 58
 2 vassa, *ifc*, 44; vutthavasso, 30, 33;
 (bhagavato) dutiyādi, 33ff, pacchima,
 36, pañcaviṣati, 35, paṭhama, 30, 33,
 47, viṣati, 35
 vassika, 118
 vassūpanāyikā, 40, 94
 vācanā, 117
 vācika, 5
 vāñija, 2
 vāda, 42
 vāmadantadhātu, 66
 vāmadāthadhātu, 66
 vāra, (vāsara),
 āṅgāra, 104, 109, 113, 121, 123
 ādicca, 106, 109, 113, 116, 122, *see*
also ravi
 upasampadavāra, 120
 guru, 104, 107, 112f, 120f, 125ff
 canda, 119ff, 127f
 parinibbāṇa, 45
 budha, 91, 103, 105, 107, 112, 114f,
 120ff, 125ff
 ravi, 121ff, 126, *see also* ravidina
 sukra, 105, 107f, 112, 114, 116, 118ff,
 127
 sora (-i), 93, 112, 120, 126f
 vālavijani, 45
 vāsi, 38
 vikāla, 112, 116, 118
 vicchika, *see* rāsi
 vijjācārāṇasampanna, 6
 vijjābala, 67
 vitṭṇakāṅkha, 67
 vitthārika, 36
 vinaya, 41, 72, 106, -kamma, 106
 vināyaka, 28
 vipassanā, 28
 vipākīṇa, 37
 vibhūti, 49
 vimuttipada, 6
 vimuttisukha, 29
 vimha, 79
 viratacittatā, 27
 viriyādhika, 1, 38
 vilokana, pañcamahā, 25
 vivattacchadda, 26
 visākha, *see* nakkhatta, māsa
 vihāra, 44, 54, 85f, 113, 115, 123, 128
 -ka, 119, -tthāna, 54, -bhūmi, 54,
 -maha, 44, 57
 viharutthāna, 125
 viśaṃvassasatika, 42
 viśatigaṇa, 93
 vuddhi, 116
 vuddhikāraṇa, 111
 veda, ti, 4
 veṭhana, 37
 vedikā, 116, 120
 veneyyabandhuttaya, 1
 vepullamahatta, 116

- vematta, pañca, 38
 vemātikabhagini, 5
 veḷugumba, 73
 vesākha, *see* visākha
 vesākhapūjā, 63
 vehāsaṅgama, 100, 110
 vyaktammuttavādi, 116
 vyagghini, 4
 vyañjanavuddhikosala, 118
 vyākaraṇa, 5, 8f, 10, 20, *ifc*, 59
 vyādhitapurisa, 27
 vyamha, 117, -seṭṭha, 117

 saṃvaccchara,
 pasu, 114
 mūsika, 129
 saddūla, 118, *see* vassa
 saṃvāsa, 87
 saṃviggamānasa, 89
 saṃvega, 4
 saṃsāra, 4, 20, ‘-ogha, 4, -sota, 10
 sakadāgāmi, 33, -phala, 33
 Sakarāja (vassa), *see* vassa
 sakkāra-
 gāhaka, 85
 pavāhika, 76
 vatthu, 79
 visesa, 89
 sammāna, 59, 87, 96, 116, 125
 sakkhibhāva, 89
 sagga, 20, 66, 115
 -kāya, 70
 -ṅgata, 50
 -parāyaṇa, 37, 110
 saṅgiti, 40, -kāla, 43, -kālakathā, 39
 saṅgha, 46, 56ff, 63, 78, 93f, 114, 122,
 āraṇṇaka, 86, -kamma, 84ff, tayogaṇa,
 115, tigaṇa, 105, 125, -tthera, 86,
 -rāja, 119, 128, vassantarika, 107
 saṅghārāma, 15, 101, 111, sacetiya, 52
 saccam karoti, 126
 saccam vadāpeti, 115
 saccakiriya, 48, 67
 saccadhamma, 90
 saccapaṭivedhārāha, 69
 saccavacana, 48, 126
 sajjhupākāra, 107, 121
 satabhisa, *see* nakkhatta
 sattaratana, 7, 15, 32, 99
 sattasatā, 43
 sattasattāha, 29
 satthā, 1, *et passim*
 satthāraddassana, 5, 20
 satthusāsana, 100, 119, -upasampadā, 92,
 ifc, 42
 saddasattha, sandhināmādimatta, 92
 sadevaka, 25
 saddhammaramsi, 116

 saddhā, 104
 saddhādhika, 1, 38
 saddhivihārika, 42, 52, 55
 santikenidānakathā, 29, 36
 sannicāra (horā), 113
 sapathodaka, 77, 115, 126
 sannitṭhāna, 35, 72f
 sapadāna, 33
 sabbaññu, 24
 sabbaññuta, 5, 7, 10f, 14, -ñāṇa, 29
 samaṇaṇa, 91, ti, 105, 108, 11, 122,
 -parikkhāra, 116, -parikkhārādāna,
 127
 samāpatti, 28, 34, 53, 55
 samādahati, 67
 samāhārakāla, 64
 samindriya, 1
 sampatti, 26f
 samparikkhārādāna, 118
 sambuddha, 41
 sambhavamissaka, 72
 sammāsambuddha, 5f, 24, 28, 30, 38, 46,
 53, 66, 87, 92
 sayanapaṭimā, 110
 saraṇa, ti, 46, -ttaya, 45
 saradakāla, 117
 sarabhañña, Laṅkādiṭṭi, 93
 sarasampanna, 118
 sarirakicca, 56
 sariradhātu, 58
 sasi, 112f, *see* graha
 sahajāta, satta, 26
 sahāya, 46, 54, 84, -ka, 30, 39, 68, 72f,
 82, 84, catupaṇṇāsa, 30
 sāta, 129
 sādhuṅkāra, 40, 67, 80
 sādhuṅkāra, 36, 40
 sādhujaṇa, 67
 sādhumagga, 66
 sāmaggī, 106, -karaṇa, 90
 sāmaṇera, 48, 59
 sāmantarāja, 66, 105, 109, 114, 120f
 sāramaṇḍapa, 40
 sālavana, 28, 36, 54
 sāvakaṇḍapaṇṇāṇa, 31
 sāvakayuga, 31, 35
 sāvakasannipāta, 38
 sāvaṇa, *see* nakkhatta, māsa
 sāsaṇa, 36, 40, 44, 56, 62, 66, 92, 96, 99f,
 11, 113, 126
 ‘-antaradhāna, 109
 ‘-odaya, 86
 -jotana, 128
 -dāyadabbhāva, 44, 96
 -paggaha, 41, 114
 -paṭiṭṭhānakathā, Laṅkā, 45
 -patṭhaṭakāla, 65
 -paramparākāla, 1

- pavatti, 41, 46
- mala, 43f
- vuddhi, 84, 118
- sāsapamatta, 37
- sāhassikā, 45
- siñcati, 120
- siñcana, 105
- siddhatthakara, 26f, -ṇa, 27
- siddhattha(ka)tela, 5f
- siddhi, 115, -yoga, 116, 120
- sirigabbha, 26, 33
- siripāda, 105
- sirisayana, 26f
- sirisiñcana, 113
- sirisobbhagga, 27
- silādhimi, 109
- silāpaṭimā, 112
- silāpākāra, 112
- silāyūpa, 58
- sivaṅkara, 26
- sivikā, 13
- simā, 96ff, 104, 106f, 114, 120
- simāsammuti-kammavācā, 95, 97, 106, -kāla, 106f
- siḷa, pañca, 25, 63, 79
- silavisuddha, 116
- sisantāna (?), 120
- siha, 13
- sihapañjara, 32, 58, 66
- siharāsi, *see* rāsi
- sihāsana, 70
- sukra (*or* sukka), *see* graha
- sukkapakkha, *see* pakkha
- sukravāra, *see* vāra
- sugata, 6
- suññakappa, 20
- suta, 23f
- suttanta, 29
- suddhagocara, 20
- suddhāvāsa, 20
- sudhā, 111, -kamma, 60, 96
- sudhālepa, 102
- sunakkhattayoga, 54
- supaṇṇarājavesa, 69
- supina, 26, 41, 78
- sumanamakula, 37
- surapatibhavana, 117
- surādhutta, 25
- surālaya, 116
- suvaṇṇa, 2, 37, 87, 99, 105, 107
- kaṭṭha, 36, 48
- karaṇḍaka, sadhātuka, 79
- cāṭi, 28
- cetiya, 82
- doṇi, 103
- paṭimā, 103
- paṭṭa, 92, 95f, 115f, 121, 123, ghana, 105, 107
- paṭṭadoṇi, 125
- pabbata, 26
- parikamma, 114
- pāsāda, 125, 128, niddhanta-suvaṇṇakhacita, 125
- piṭaka, 104
- mūlattha, 107
- rasalimpita, 96
- limpita, 116
- sivikā, 17f
- suvimha, 79
- sūcighara, 38
- setacchatta, 52, 57, 128
- setavaravāraṇa, 26
- setu, 111
- seḍa, 25
- senā, 3, 68, 82f, 87, 89, 91, 102
- caturāṅginī, 31, 66
- caturāṅgabala, 53, 57, 68, 77
- senāpati, 60, 63f, 103, 105
- senāvyūha, 68
- senāsana, 35
- seliṭṭhikā, 112
- sonḍā, 3f
- sonḍi, 52f, 55f
- sotavekallatā, 20
- sotāpattiphala, 29ff, 33
- sotāpanna, 29
- somanassañāṇa, 25
- soraka, *see* graha
- soravāra, *see* vāra
- sori, *see* graha
- solasamahāṭṭhāna, 93
- solasavassuddesika, *see* vassuddesika
- hatthācariya, 3
- hatthāroha, 3
- hatthikumbha, 49
- hatthipada, 72
- hatthiyāna, *see* yāna
- hatthiyūtha, 3
- hatthiluddha, 3
- hayabalakāya, 117
- haripuñja, 74
- haritaka, 29
- hāyana, *see* vassa
- hitesī, 117
- himagabbhasattāha, 48
- himavalāhaka, 48, -gabbha, 36, 48
- hiraññapatimā, 103
- hiraññapākāra, 115
- hināya āvattati, 72
- hetu, 20
- hemanta, 22
- horā (*various*), 112f, *see* graha
- horaññū, 78
- horāpāṭhaka, 63



Library IAS, Shimla



00014983